PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS

Vol. XXXII, INDEX

Compiled from World Literature
by the

COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS

1963

Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux,
Farnham Royal, England

© *Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux*, 1963.

The Executive Council of the Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux is a signatory to the Fair Copying Declaration, details of which can be obtained from the Royal Society, Burlington House, London, W.1.

Plant Breeding Abstracts

Prepared by the Commonwealth Bureau of Plant Breeding
and Genetics, School of Agriculture,
Cambridge

Author and Subject Indexes to
Volume XXXII
1962

Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, England
1963

CONTENTS

AUTHOR INDEX – – – – – – – – – 1015

SUBJECT INDEX – – – – – – – – – 1042

© *Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux*, 1963.

The Executive Council of the Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux is a signatory to the Fair Copying Declaration, details of which can be obtained from the Royal Society, Burlington House, London, W.1.

AUTHOR INDEX

to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXXII

ACH, H. G., 3696
alders, L. E., 1174, 2429, 5358
astveit, K., 451, 569
bot, R. C., 4752
bott, E. V., 171, 1463
bdel-Hak, T., 4635
bdul Hameed Khan, 894, 2910–9
bdul Khader, J. B. M. Md., 4393
bdullaev, G., *see* Abdullaev, G. Ja.
bdullaev, G. Ja., 890, 5069
bdullaev, I., 5313
bdul Rashid Khan, 2933, 4996
bdul Samad, *see* Abdul Samad, A.
bdul Samad, A., 632, 3387
bdur Rashid Khan, *see* Abdul Rashid Khan
be, H., 5137
bplanalp, H., 2717
bramova, Z. V., 4600
bramovič, N. S., 515
brams, R., 4106
ckerman, W. L., 2413
dachi, K., 656, 4880
dachi, M., 5291
dachi, S., 5127
damczyk, K., 1389
dams, M. W., 2650
delberg, E. A., 12, 4232
dmiral'skaja, S. A., 2676
fanasiev, M. M., 5149
gapova, M. V., 3806
garkov, V. A., 976
hluwalia, M., 314
hmad, G., 2926
hmad Shamsul Islam, 2210, 2212, 2435, 2442, 2928–32
hmed, Q. A., 3396
hn, K., 2519, 2520
hring, R. M., 3401
itkenhead, P., 5722
iyadurai, S. G., 5231
iyangar, H. R., 1305
jba, G. G., 4765
jzenštat, Ja. S., 1404, 3961
kabane, M., 2067
kai, S., 3033, 4016
ké Assi, L., 1171
keley, R. V., 3547, 3562, 3580
kemine, H., 228, 4435
kerberg, E., 142, 687, 780, 1606, 1597, 2904, 3413
kesson, H., 144, 4020, 4057, 4098
kitani, R., 5527
ksel, R., 1948, 2745
lbuquerque, M. de, 5154
lders, L. E., 3880
ldhous, J. R., 2485, 2487
leksandrov, A. D., 1216
leksandrov, A. S., 2160
leksandrov, C. V., 4058
leksandrov, V. G., 2984
leksandrov, V. Ja., 4293
lekseev, V. A., 57
lekseeva, E. S., 425, 429
lekseeva, O. S., *see* Alekseeva, E. S.
Alešina, L., 2131
Alexa, S., 2611
Alexander, C. B., 4900
Alexander, D. E., 1620, 1869, 4725
Alexander, M., 4114
Alexander, M. W., 5606
Alexander, P., 1527, 4228, 4255
Alexander, R. H., 726
Alexandri, A. V., 3822
Alferov, V. V., 2677
Alihanjan, S. I., 1422, 4116–7, 5655, 5658
Allan, R. E., 184, 1671, 1754, 1817, 4596
Allard, R. W., 2299, 4080, 4771
Allavena, D., 2206, 2209
Allayyanavarmath, S. B., 2191
Allen, M., 1517
Allen, P. H., 1259
Allen, R. M., 5437
Alleoni, M. R., 3283
Alleweldt, G., 1227, 3902
Allison, A. C., 2758
Allison, D. C., 730, 1621
Almeida, J. L. F. de, 784, 1203, 2613
Almgård, G., 672
Alpat'ev, A., 1419
Alpat'ev, A. V., 1368, 5446, 5551, 5594
Alpatiev, *see* Alpat'ev
Alper, T., 2693
Alonzo, A. E., 3924
Al Rawi, 'A., 2649
Al Shamma', S., 2215
Al-Sohaily, I. A., 612
Alston, R. E., 793
Alvarado Mora, R., 4418–9
Alvarez Luna, E., 5559
Amal Kumar Basu, 3381
Amano, M., 4224
Amirhanov, N. A., 5158
Amoore, J. E., 4307
Anadoliev, G., 1134
Anand, G. P. S., 5222
Ananjan, A. A., 1367
Andersen, S., 1741
Andersen, T., 3523
Anderson, D. E., 2039
Anderson, E., 237, 3284
Anderson, E. G., 3242
Anderson, E. S., 2738
Anderson, I. C., 466
Anderson, J., 4191
Anderson, J. C., 4758
Anderson, J. L., 4019
Anderson, R. G., 3171
Andersson, G., 1605, 3731, 5227
Andeweg, J. M., 1355
Andrec, A., 914
Andrejčeva, M., 2257
Andresen, J. W., 2527
Andrews, G. Y., 4658
Andrianova, K. S., 3084
Andrianova, N. F., 484
Andronicescu, D., 2281, 2327
Angelov, A., 1134
Anghel, G., 3206
Anglade, P., 3057, 3321, 4480
Angladette, 2969
Anikeev, I. D., 364
Annappan, R. S., 2200, 5076
Anosov, V., 2123
Anthony, K. R. M., 2158
Antila, S., 3230, 3480
Antipenko, N., 2967
Antoniani, C., 297, 3137, 4604
Antropova, V. F., 449
Anttinen, O., 3463, 4090
Antunes, C. S. N., 1010
Anubhava Narain, 3733
Aoba, T., 3511, 4985
Aoki, Y., 4113
Appelman, A. W. M., 4227
Apple, J. L., 3692–3, 5183
Apostolov, L. G., 1235
Aquilizan, F. A., 5647
Arasimovič, V. V., 2985
Arber, W., 26
Archibald, M. A., 2159
Arditti, R. R., 4318, 5662
Arend, J. L., 2524
Arendt, N. H., *see* Arendt, N. K.
Arendt, N. K., 2393, 3844
Arenz, B., 3601
Arias V., C., 2298
Ariga, K., 4184
Arima, H., 2633
Ariyanayagam, D. V., 3334
Armolaitis, E., 3802
Arnborg, T., 5439
Arnol'd, Z. D., 4948
Arnold, M. H., 2150
Arnoux, M., 1048, 2969
Arpai, J., 43
Arraudeau, M., 2012
Arretini, C., 1154
Arsenijević, M., 5629
Aru, L. H., 5239
Arutjunova, L. G., 5047, 5075, 5081
Asadov, G., 5516
Asakawa, M., 156
Åsander, F., 1604
Ashisawa, S., 5486
Ashri, A., 1057
Astadžov, N., 477, 518
Astahov, A. I., 3830
Astaurov, B. L., 4249
Astbury, W. T., 23
Asthana, A. N., 5235
Astrov, A. V., 1715
Aswathanarayana, N. V., 5666
Atanasov, S., 5009
Atanasova, E., 3748
Atabekova, A. I., 2986
Athwal, D. S., 4392
Atkin, J. D., 5496
Atkins, I. M., 3061
Atkins, J. G., 628, 3398, 4883
Atrašenok, N. V., 5549
Atterson, J., 2485
Aubertin, M. P., 2956

Auerbach, C., 2848, 4146, 5703
Aufhammer, G., 330, 3356
Ausemus, E. R., 4565
Austenson, H. M., 3213
Avakjan, A. A., 4673
Åvall, H., 1290, 5449
Avanzi, E., 701, 3112
Avanzi, S., 1564, 1690, 4313, 4558
Avanzini, F., 41
Avent, K., 1489
Avila, A., 195
Avramescu, A., 2611
Avrămoaie, P., 3338
Avramov, L., 2455
Avramova, H., 4347
Avrigeanu, G., 2113
Avtar Singh Minhas, S., 358
Avtonomov, A. A., 896
Awad, M. M., 5272
Axelsson, F., 5453, 5526
Ayers, G. W., 855, 857
Ayyalon, A., 5562
Azariah, M. D., 828
Azeez, M. A., 2923–5

Baba, I., 4861
Babaev, D., 5048
Babaev, F. A., 2199
Babajan, A. A., 2196, 5086
Babayan, V. H., 3570
Babij, M. S., 5290
Babo, M. F. da S., 2689
Babu, C. N., 2218, 3653
Bachthaler, G., 2102
Bacon, D. F., 1566
Băčvarov, S., 1302
Badikyan, H. K., 1922, 2806, 4021, 4741
Baenziger, H., 750, 4920
Baerecke, M.-L., 867
Baets, A. de, 5178
Baeva, R., 4671
Bagdanava, Ju. G., 3803
Bagirov, M. M., 2199
Bagnall, R. H., 866
Bahamondes, L. A., 2410
Bahramov, K. V., 3613
Bahteev, F. H., 2988, 4783
Baia, V., 3166–7, 3295
Baicu, T., 3822
Bailey, J. S., 3862
Bailey, N. T. J., 2699
Bailey, R. M., 5263
Bajaj, B. S., 945
Bajer, A., 1562, 2386
Bajlov, D., 2257, 4452
Bajpai, P. N., 2364
Bajpaye, N. K., 630
Bajramov, I. A., 1730
Bajwa, B. S., 5305, 5319
Bakarcic, M., 1246
Baker, G. A., 2974
Baker, H. G., 247, 2394, 2871
Baker, J. J., 5722
Baker, J. R., 2701
Baker, L. H., 4245
Bakhshi, J. C., 5305, 5319
Bakhshi, J. S., 331
Bakos, Zs., 5236
Bakshi, *see* Bakhshi
Balakrishna Rao, M. J., 3371
Bălan, C., 3488
Balašša, *see* Balassa
Balassa, R., 27
Balasubramanian, C. R., 5076
Baldanzi, G., 359
Baldini, E., 3874
Baldini, M., 3873
Bálint, A., 470, 2755, 2802, 2977, 4720
Bálint, S., 461
Baljan, G. A., 515
Baljura, V. I., 519, 530, 1871, 3297
Ballatore, G. P., 3114–5
Ballio, A., 4315
Baloch, A., 2920
Baluch, M. A., 445
Banasik, O. J., 582
Bandlow, G., 3506
Banerjee, S., 832
Banerji, S. N., 922
Banga, O., 1292, 1296, 1466
Bańkowska, H., 2620
Banneick, A., 3063
Bannikova, V. P., 1760
Banville, B., 4260
Baptiste, E. D. C., 1065
Barabás, Z., 136, 4494
Baranov, P. A., 2983
Baranovs'kyj, O. L., 5377
Barbacki, S., 4970
Barbaryč, A. I., 1443
Bărbat, I., 1961
Barbat, Ju., *see* Bărbat, I.
Barber, D. A., 1946
Barber, J. C., 5428
Barbier, R., 2130
Barclay, P. C., 688, 3402
Barderi, C. H., 218
Bardier, N. G., 4599
Barendsen, G. W., 4227
Barheine, H., 2056
Baribeau, B., 4405
Barmore, M. A., 383
Bärner, J., 4160, 5716
Barnes, B. V., 3931
Barnes, C. E., 2168
Barnes, J. M., 547
Barnes, W. C., 2603–4
Barnett, L., 2763
Baron, L. S., 1487–8
Barr, R., 1371
Barradas, M. T., 1779
Barralis, G., 1845
Barrett, H. C., 2363
Barricelli, N. A., 1489
Barrios, E. P., 3576
Barsukova, M. D., 3221
Barthelmess, A., 4306
Bartley, B. G. D., 3706, 5198
Barton, L. V., 5698
Basamac, D., 2453, 5374
Bashaw, E. C., 1622
Basheer, M., 4061
Basile, R., 3180–1, 4639
Basinski, J. J., 5085
Basnak'jan, G. A., 4515
Basteleus, R., 3879
Bastos Cruz, B. P., 845, 1369, 3588, 5026
Basu, M. C., 4774
Bateman, A. J., 1993
Bate-Smith, E. C., 1122, 4328
Batygina, T. B., 2857
Bätz, G., 3034
Bau, *see* Pao
Baudin, P., 3656
Bauer, F., 442, 3224
Bauer, R., 1191, 2884, 5351
Bauman, L. F., 1623
Baumeister, G., 3863, 5354
Bautz, E., *see* Bautz, E. K. F.
Bautz, E. K. F., 49, 1499, 4252
Bavappa, K. V. A., 5341
Bawolska, M., 986
Bazán de Segura, C., 5221
Bazavluk, V. Ju., 4029, 5490
Baženova, I. M., 353
Bazilevskaja, N. A., 2987
Beachell, H. M., 628
Beadle, G. W., 5691
Beaman, J. H., 94, 243, 2527, 4889
Beard, B. H., 589
Beard, F. H., 3714–5
Beattie, J. M., 3774
Beatty, D. W., 2062
Beaudry, J. R., 2862
Beceriescu, D., 2134
Beck, S. D., 1867
Becker, G., 1580
Becker, H., 2481
Becker-Dillingen, J., 2798
Beckett, J. B., 1620, 4725
Beddows, A. R., 116, 3442
Bederker, V. K., 2170
Bedi, K. S., 1050, 2020
Bedi, S. P. S., 1050
Begljarova, L. S., 3234
Behr, L., 5275
Beinhart, G., 1641–3
Beiss, U., 5152
Beckendam, J., 619
Békésy, N., 4128
Bekirski, D. M., 5299
Bekseev, Š., 1366
Belaš, T. I., 4733
Belderok, B., 4503
Beldowicz, M., 2292
Belea, A., 129, 1764, 1766
Belik, V. F., 1333
Beljakova, O. G., 4118
Bell, E. A., 4980
Bell, G. D. H., 562
Bellini, G., 1914, 3291
Bellini, P., 495
Bellmann, K., 3477, 4949
Belohonov, I. V., 3777
Belozersky, A. N., 7
Bemis, W. P., 2651
Ben Aziz, A., 5306
Bendixen, L. E., 3485
Bengtsson, A., 709, 4943, 5224
Benoit, F., 3024
Benson, A. P., 3543–4
Benvenuti, A., 2575, 3112, 3992
Benzer, S., 39, 2775
Berbeć, J., 986
Berbigier, A., 3220
Bercks, R., 5037
Berezina, N. M., 3239
Bergendal, P.-O., 1073
Berger, C. A., 1560
Berger, S. A., 3977
Berggren, C., 5479
Bergh, B. O., 5347
Bernaldo de Quirós, A. G., 2105, 222
Bernard, R. L., 2661
Berninger, E., 4473
Bernstein, H., 1473
Berry, F. H., 1156
Berštejn, Ė. M., 327
Bertin, C., 4475
Bertoldi, P., 607
Berzsenyi-Janosits, L., 471, 496
Beskaravajnaja, M. A., 2501
Besnier, F., 106

esse, J., 5202
est, R., 659
etlach, J., 5510
ettini, T. M., 1975
evan, E. A., 5673
nargava, P. D., 1749
naskaran, S., 71, 285, 365, 3346, 4509–10
nat, N. R., 2222, 3647, 5124
natia, C., 3177
natnagar, M. P., 316, 339, 601, 1749, 1824, 1956, 3126
natnagar, P. S., 2952, 4477
nattacharjee, S. B., 4256
natti, H. M., 2924
nowal, J. G., 1393, 4083, 5598
ianchedi, A., 3845, 3998
ianchi, A., 1907, 1914–5, 3270, 3274–5, 3291, 4689, 4691, 4721, 4728, 4732
ianchi, F., 6
ier, J. E., 4456
llbro, J. D. (Jun.), 2167
llaz, R., 1548, 3852
lokin', I. P., 4329
lquez, A. F., 1164
nder, I., 2283
ngefors, S., 674, 780, 1606, 1608, 3461
ngham, E. T., 1624
ngham, J., 318
ni, G., 2384
nk, J. P. M., 984
ol, H., 3908
rnstiel, M. L., 4295
rsan, M., 478, 3253, 4507, 4751
sby, G. R., 2708
shop, L. R., 561
skupski, A., 462, 1861
strova, A., 3831
aanes, M., 4529
örkman, S. O., 717
örling, K., 2244
örn Sigurbjörnsson, 2050
urman, B., 1179
ack, W., 2135
ackmon, C. R., 1398, 3083
ackwood, M., 1916
agoveşcenski, *see* Blagoveščenskij
agoveščenskij, A. V., 1765, 4291
aha, J., 5390
ahout, J., 3451
aja, D., 2401, 3782, 3820, 3849, 5274, 5281
and, B. F., 4896
andino, G., 2819, 4287
aszczak, W., 4972
attný, C., 2140
eier, H., 4690
encowe, J. W., 5200
inkova, M. V., 1879
ixt, S., 4095, 5639
och, D. P., 4223
ochinger, A., 85
oh, V. G., 5023
oha, L. M., 1799
ondin, P., 1320
onskij, A. E., 3158
umenschein, A., 3283
bam, T. B., 4281, 4284
boševska, D., 3980
bbrov, E. G., 1231
bčarov, S. N., 4136–7
bcher, T. W., 703
bcsa, I., 911
oden, R. W., 5420
odi, I., 5274
Bodmer, W. F., 2753
Boeriu, I., 1877
Boev, V., 1841, 2648
Bogdan, A. V., 691, 741, 2046
Bogdanov, I., 1144
Bogdańska, H., 1196, 5364
Bogdański, K., 1196, 5364
Bogoljubova, O. P., 1129
Bogomjagkov, S., *see* Bogomjagkov, S. T.
Bogomjagkov, S. T., 1785, 3121, 3124
Bogomolov, A. M., 3214
Boháč, J., 3023
Böhme, F., 1071
Böhme, H., 38, 46, 2626, 2795, 4269
Boiteau, P., 1325
Bojanowski, J. S., 4472, 4485
Bojarčuk, Ju., 3222
Bojko, E. I., 1595
Bőjtös, Z., 133
Bokhari, Khalid Hasan, *see* Khalid Hasan Bokhari
Boldea, E., 3077, 4507
Bolganbaev, I., 885
Bollenbacher, K., 3621
Bolotov, K. D., 1374
Boltaks, Ju. B., 50
Bolton, F. E., 1625
Bolton, J. H., 764
Bommer, D., 3411
Bonfiglioli, O., 1774
Bonner, D. M., 4143, 4238
Bonnet, J., 153
Bono, M., 1969, 4803, 4820
Bonsall, G. W., 4188
Bontea, V., 2456, 4168
Boock, O. J., 845, 3588, 5026
Boominathan, H., 5076
Boos, G. V., 4053, 4058
Bora, I., 1984
Bordonos, M. G., 969
Bordukova, M., 865
Borg, Å., 1608
Borg, G., 3423
Borgaonkar, D. S., 733
Borisoglebskij, A. D., 2332
Borisov, G. N., 881
Borisova, L. N., 1422
Borkovskaja, V. A., 333
Borlaug, N. E., 1416
Borodina, G. P., 588
Borodulina, A. A., 5080
Borojević, S., 325, 3161
Boroughs, H., 4443
Borovskij, M. I., 4749
Borrill, M., 122, 712–3
Borstel, R. C. von, 2691
Börtitz, S., 5410
Bose, B. C., 89
Bose, D. M., 1
Bose, S., 2768
Bosher, J. E., 5367
Boškov, E. T., 4694
Bošković, M., 2366, 3169, 4641
Böszörményi, Z. (Mrs.), 550, 4720
Botar, A., 3881, 5359
Boteanu, I., 305, 592, 3077
Botez, I. M., 3810
Botezan, V., 3075, 4532
Bothun, R. E., 1626
Böttcher, F., 1358
Boubals, D., 3911, 5392, 5395
Bouharmont, J., 639, 1068, 3374, 5247
Bourgin, C., 3659
Bowden, W. M., 2864
Bowen, H. J. M., 4433, 5553
Bowers, J. L., 166, 1339
Boyd, A. E. W., 5033
Boyd, A. G., 295
Boyer, M. G., 2509
Boyes, J. W., 426, 3189
Bozzini, A., 4559, 4592, 4786, 5476
Brabec, F., 4044
Brachet, J., 4219
Brad, I., 3357
Bradley, T., 2151
Bradshaw, A. D., 3431, 4951
Bradt, O. A., 1123
Brady, J. J., 4495
Bragdø, M., 451, 790
Braidwood, R. J., 240
Brandão, S. S., 5605
Brande, J. van den, 3516
Brandenburg, N. G., 2093
Brandt, W. H., 1236
Branzanti, E. C., 2365
Brasher, E. P., 3720, 4041
Brassey, T. B., 5121
Brauer, O., 5220
Braun, H., 3515
Brawner, T. G., 2833
Bredemann, G., 3633
Breebaart, G., 1390
Breese, E. L., 665
Breider, H., 5375
Brejnev, *see* Brežnev
Bremer, G., 936–8, 3654, 5119
Brenner, S., 2763
Breslavec, L. P., 3216, 3226
Brett, C. H., 4011
Breviglieri, N., 1208–11, 2359, 5296
Brewbaker, J. L., 5, 98, 1478, 1571, 4324, 4326
Brežnev, D., *see* Brežnev, D. D.
Brežnev, D. D., 1278, 5488
Brick, Z., 4518, 4544
Bridgmon, G. H., 4892
Brieger, F. G., 3283
Briggle, L. W., 1811, 4534
Briggs, W. R., 5692
Brim, C. A., 1399
Brinckmann, M., 3643
Bringhurst, R. S., 1193, 2443
Brink, R. A., 1916–8, 2874
Britwum, S. P. K., 2499
Brix, K., 600, 2048
Brixhe, A., 2186
Brižataja, A., 1363
Broadhead, D. M., 170
Brock, R. D., 2049
Brockwell, J., 773
Brodzki, P., 2556
Broek, C. J. H. van den, 4218
Broekhuizen, S., 4504
Broertjes, C., 42, 2981
Brooks, R. M., 3780
Brooks, S. N., 174, 5206–7
Bromfield, K. R., 1828–9
Brouwer, W., 1801
Brovarenko, S. U., 1833
Brown, C. L., 2528, 3950
Brown, D. M., 2663
Brown, G. L., 2728
Brown, H. S., 19
Brown, J. A. M., 2049, 3436
Brown, J. C., 1400–2
Brown, K. J., 2150
Brown, M. S., 887
Brown, W. J., 4900
Brown, W. L., 3284

Browne, E. B., 1640
Browning, D. R., 1973
Broyles, J. W., 1866
Brózik, S., 1135
Brucker, W., 1442
Bruehl, G. W., 3062, 3213
Brugovitsky, E., 3781
Bruni, B., 1210, 2458–60
Brusencov, N. V., 2348
Bryan, A. M., 1546
Bryan, B. E., 1500
Bryan, G. W., 2681
Bryssine, P., 5583
Bryzgalov, E. A., 5310
Buchert, J. G., 1925
Buch Hansen, T., 3449, 3467
Buchli, M., 1723
Buckner, R. C., 1627, 4905
Bucur, 5284
Buczek, A., 2381
Buda, L., 4944
Budak, B. M., 4717
Buddenhagen, I. W., 5370
Buffa, G., 614
Buican, D., 3162, 4757
Buishand, T., 1390, 2643
Bujanov, M. F., 282
Bujkan, *see* Buican
Bujukli, P. I., 3178
Bukasov, S. M., 2114, 2989
Buker, R. J., 1628, 3454
Bukin, V. N., 2990
Bukina, E. N., 1769
Bukovac, M. J., 3993
Bula, R. J., 772, 1672
Bullard, E. T., 4418–9
Bullen, M. R., 798, 4974
Bullis, S. S., 4917
Bunescu, D., 2282, 2611, 2637, 3986
Bunting, E. S., 4484
Burdette, W. J., 2784
Burditt, A. K. (Jun.), 1943
Burk, L. G., 2266, 5176
Burke, D. C., 2758
Burke, J. H., 5308
Burkhardt, B. A., 587
Burlakov, M. M., 3606
Burleigh, J. R., 1754, 4596
Burloi, G., 305, 3077
Burnett, J. H., 271
Burnham, C. R., 585
Burns, S. N., 12
Burrows, T. W., 2739
Burrus, P. (Jun.), 1627, 4905
Burton, G. W., 671, 1451, 2038, 3432
Burton, K., 2727
Busch, R., 2352
Bush, H. L., 2232
Buškova, L. N., 2606
Busygina, N., 4993
Buszewicz, G., 2491
Butică, A., 1870
Butkus, V., 5270
Butler, E. J., 2708
Butler, G. W., 4901
Butler, L., 2616
Butterfass, T., 249, 966
Buturović, D., 4078
Buvat, R., 1793
Buzzati-Traverso, A. A., 1527–31
Buzzell, R. L., 1629
Byerly, T. C., 1457
Bykov, B. A., 1334
Bynov, F. A., 3806
Byrd, W P., 3204

Cabrera P., A., 4415
Cáceres Pérez, M., 378
Čaga, I., 1519
Cagampang, I. C., 488
Čahalova, I. P., 3349
Čahnašvili, N., 3909
Cai, R.-C., 4234
Caj-Csin'-Ko, 4133
Čajlahjan, M. H., *see* Chaylakhyan, M. Kh., 4467
Caldecott, R. S., 1453, 1953, 4565, 4669, 4786, 5710
Caldwell, R. M., 348
Calef, E., 2771, 2773, 4317
Calitz, P. C., 5184
Callaghan, J. J., 1542
Callaham, R. Z., 1273, 2526, 5436
Callender, C., 1438
Cameranesi, L., 2574
Cameron, D. R., 2251
Campagna, E., 4406
Campbell, A., 60
Campbell, A. I., 1101
Campbell, J. S., 4411
Campbell, R. K., 2535
Camper, H. M., 5606
Campi de Sarasola, M. D., 216, 5276
Campos, F. F., 5218
Campos T., A., 1416, 1826
Cankov, B., 1218, 5381
Cannon, O. S., 2636
Capinpin, J. M., 645
Čapoju, *see* Ceapoiu
Capon, B., 2681
Caporali, M. L., 419
Capot, J., 5202
Capt, E., 2469
Caputa, J., 1890
Caramete, C., 2480
Carballo Q., A., 1630
Cárdenas Ramos, F. A., 1388
Cardoso, M., 3645
Carey, W. F., 1488
Carlson, E. A., 2774
Carlsson, G., 145, 2605
Carpenter, A. J., 4834
Carpenter, J. B., 2391
Cârpinişan, T., 3605, 5063
Carr, A. J. H., 120, 1850
Carrante, V., 607
Carroll, C. P., 3443–4
Carson, R. B., 3740
Carstens, M. W., 3549
Carter, M. T., 5606
Carugno, N., 991
Caruso, P., 1365
Carvalho, A., 1009, 1011, 3701, 3703
Čaryev, M. K., 2162
Casale Buonoconto, B., 350
Cases, P.-Y., 4140
Casier, J. P. J., 384
Casini, E., 1208–11
Caspari, E. W., 5684
Cassin, C., 3839
Castaño A., J. J., 2045
Castellani, E., 2411
Castillo, L. M., 355, 559, 794
Castillo Velarde, J., 1618
Castronovo, A., 197, 205–7, 3966, 3971, 3974
Cauderon, A., 4708
Cauderon, Y., 744–8, 3091
Cavalieri, L. F., 1538
Cavalli-Sforza, L., *see* Cavalli-Sforza, L. L.

Cavalli-Sforza, L. L., 2747, 4286
Cave, C. T., 2159
Caviness, C. E., 5602
Cawse, P. A., 5553
Ceapoiu, N., 2177, 5105
Čebotar', T. I., 5396
Cejdler, V. A., 1351
Cejtlin, P. J., 2767
Celarier, R. P., 2869
Čel'cova, L. P., 3130
Ceñóz, H. P., 198–9, 3054, 3360
Cerchez, N., 2618
Cercvadze, T. B., 1096
Černenko, E. S., 1095, 5265
Černenko, S. E., *see* Černenko, E. S.
Černenko, S. F., 5265
Cernescu, L., 3338
Černjavskaja, Z. S., 4800
Černyj, I. V., 3098, 3104
Černyšev, G., 2449
Černyšev, M. V., 2380
Červenka, J., 852
Cervigni, T., 5163
Chada, H. L., 1964, 3061
Chai, S.-W., 635
Chakraborty, D. P., 4296
Chakravarti, B. P., 405
Chambers, K. L., 1324
Chambon, P., 1528
Champe, S. P., 39
Chandola, R. P., 339
Chandra Mohan, J., 4387
Chandraratna, M. F., 4862
Chandrasekharan, P., 4390
Chandrasekhariah, S. R., 3502
Čhandze, I. I., 2272
Chang, H., 942–3, 948
Chang, L. E.-H., 385
Chang, T.-D., *see* Chang, T. T.
Chang, T.-M., 4852
Chang, T.-T., 643, 1985, 4827
Chang, W.-L., 4234
Chang, W.-T., 620, 1990, 3375, 4365, 4849, 4852
Chao, C.-K., 3651
Chao, C.-Y., 635, 1987
Chaplin, J. F., 1631, 3680
Chapman, L. J., 2663
Chapot, H., 3839, 5304
Chargaff, E., 4221
Charles, A. E., 2406
Charley, H., 386
Chatrath, M. S., 945
Chatterjee, B. N., 2036
Chatterjee, T., 1014
Chatterji, S., 3186
Chattopadhyay, S. B., 946
Chaudhuri, M., 4296
Chaudhuri, S. D., 5107
Chaugale, D. S., 4823
Chavan, V. M., 4081
Chaves, G. M., 273
Chaylakhyan, M. Kh., 4467, 5397
Chen, C.-C., 1989, 2047, 4871
Chen, C.-H., 1394, 4856
Chen, J. R., 1976
Chen, W.-C., 4234
Cheng, C.-F., 3651
Cheng, C.-P., 941
Cheng, Y.-W., 5612
Chennaveeraiah, M. S., 1832
Cherry, C., 4141
Chéry, J., 563
Chestnutt, D. B. M., 681
Chheda, H. R., 734, 1392, 2042, 3438

Chiarugi, A., 5690
Chiasson, T. C., 3352
Chien, C.-C., 4871, 4874, 4876
Chien, C.-K., 868
Childers, W. R., 762, 769, 3456
Childs, J. F. L., 1082
Chinoy, J. J., 398, 1810
Chinwuba, P. M., 536
Chipchase, M. I. H., 4295
Chládek, M., 5650
Cholakhyan, D. B., 1922, 3300, 4021, 4741
Chopra, V. L., 3346
Chorin, M., 5306
Choudhuri, H. C., 832
Choudhury, B., 5535
Choudhury, S. C., 2392
Chrispeels, M. J., 5622
Christensen, J. J., 291
Chu, C.-.C., 5118
Chu, H.-T., 973
Chu, T.-L., 3207, 4659
Chu Tse, 3846
Chuang, P.-Y., 939
Chung, B. K., 1823
Chung, H. S., 1823
Ciacoiu, M., 3591
Ciaramello, D., 3645
Ciccarone, A., 2135
Cicer, E. Rajki, *see* Rajki Cicer, E.
Cicin, N. V., 3122
Cieri, L., 41
Cikov, D., 1759, 4542
Ciobanu, P., 5242
Ciorlauş, A., 1877
Ciotti, A., 779, 3470
Cireaşă, V., 3807
Čirić, D., 5570
Cirillo, A., 2283
Ciurysek, K. W., 4302
Clapham, A. R., 5695
Clapp, A. L., 482
Clark, E. M., 4955
Clark, G. H., 4726
Clark, R. L., 5038
Clatworthy, J. N., 59
Clausen, J., 113, 710
Clausen, K. E., 5411
Clayton, E. E., 2256
Clement, W. M. (Jun.), 2057, 4935
Clewell, A. F., 788
Clifford, H. T., 2978, 3408
Clifton, C. E., 1436
Cluskey, J. E., 386
Cociu, V., 2325, 2379, 3809
Coe, E. H. (Jun.), 1882–3, 1902–3
Coe, G. E., 2868
Coenradie, J., 4793–4
Coffman, F. A., 1839, 2715
Cognot, J., 1980
Cohen, D., 4197
Cohn, E., 2276
Cohn, N. S., 86, 1565, 2850
Coibanu, V., 3259
Coicev, A., 3663
Coicev, V., 3663
Coiciu, E., 3711
Coit, J. Eliot, *see* Eliot Coit, J.
Cole, C. S., 5036
Cole, R. H., 711
Coleman, O. H., 161, 170
Colla, A. S., 5177
Collings, D. F., 2152
Collins, F. I., 5624
Collins, W. K., 3683, 3686
Colosi, G., 2818
Conagin, A., 1162
Conagin, C. H. T. M., 1162
Conev, C., 2161
Conrad, B. E., 191
Constant, R. B., 3134
Constantin, P., 3488
Constantinesco, *see* Constantinescu
Constaninescu, D. G., 2838
Constantinescu, E., 3541, 3591, 3661, 4991, 5032
Constantinescu, G., 84, 2475, 3591, 3889, 3892, 3899, 5373, 5394
Constantinescu, M., 84, 2838
Constantinescu, N., 2367, 3831
Conti, S. F., 4305
Contin, M., 1907, 3291, 4689, 4728
Converse, R. H., 3862
Cook, A. A., 2285, 2288
Cooke, P., 4188
Coombe, D. E., 2065
Cooper, D. C., 553, 815
Cooper, J. P., 115, 664, 3420, 3424
Cope, F. W., 5198
Cope, W. A., 4962
Copeman, G. J. F., 718, 4900
Copp, L. G. L., 3078
Corbaz, R., 5180
Corcos, A. F., 3296
Cordier, L., 1012
Corke, A. T. K., 2319
Cormany, C. E., 2235
Cornu, A., 4492
Corrales M., A., 1373
Correll, D. S., 2133
Corti, E. F., 5687
Cosmin, O., 1870, 1891, 1974, 5601
Cosmo, I., 1212–4, 2462, 3901, 5378–80
Costelloe, B. E., 2153
Cotea, V., 3894
Cotte, A., 1048
Cotter, R. U., 291
Couch, H. B., 706
Covey, R. P. (Jun.), 3631
Cowling, D. W., 677
Cox, A. E., 5019
Cox, E. L., 175
Coy, D. O., 1543
Cozette, J., 1561
Crăciun, O., 3292
Craig, B. M., 3727
Craig, D. L., 1174
Craig, I. L., 4932
Craig, J., 554–5, 2958
Craigmiles, J. P., 1632
Craufurd, R. Q., 617
Crawford, E. J., 3457
Creech, R. G., 506, 1912
Crescini, F., 1590
Crews, J. W., 5162
Cribbs, R. M., 1482
Crick, F. H. C., 2763
Crispin M., A., 1379
Cristea, M., 3233, 3254
Cristea, S., 2327
Cromroy, H. L., 1563
Cronquist, A., 2706
Crosby, J. L., 1467
Cross, J. E., 2151
Crouse, H. V., 78
Crowder, L. V., 783, 3421
Crumpacker, D. W., 176–7
Cruz, B. P., Bastos, *see* Bastos Cruz, B. P.
Csatári-Szüts, K., 1413
Csedö, K., 1023
Csetneki, A., 126
Cson-Jü-Csön, 557
Cuany, R. L., 669, 1553
Čubarova, G. V., 1865
Čuksanova, N. A., 3020
Culbertson, J. O., 2300
Čulkov, N. I., 4037
Cullen, J. C., 3528
Cullinan, F. P., 1447
Curnow, R. N., 4190
Curran, P. L., 3417
Curtis, B. C., 430, 1625
Curtiss, R., 2749
Cussen, G., 4496
Cvasnîi, D., 3790, 3824
Cvetaeva, Z. N., 2354
Cvetkov, S., 487, 1390
Čžu-Cty, *see* Chu Tse
Czyżewicz, Z., 864, 5040

Daday, H., 761
Dadswell, H. E., 1268
Dahl, D., 4226
Dall'Olio, D., 2365
Daly, K., 1496
D'Amato, F., 2965, 4250, 4517, 4559, 4563
Damodaran, V. K., 5316–8
Damon, E. G., 3367
Damsteegt, V. D., 3213
Dan, A., 1782, 1798, 1984
Dana, S. K., 3505
Danell, N., 5094
Danert, S., 2258
Danielli, J. F., 1439
Daniil, D., 3196
Danilov, A. D., 5406
Danjo, T., 2009
Dankanits, E., 3881
Dantuma, G., 4501, 4633
Darby, L. A., 2536, 2609
Darevskaja, E. M., 4783
Dark, S. O. S., 2156
Darkanbaev, T. B., 5166
Daskalov, H., 2619
Darlington, C. D., 5689
Darrow, G. M., 3884
Das, B. C., 1146
Das Gupta, B., 917
Das Gupta, N. N., 4256
Daskalov, H., 5550
Daškeeva, K. N., 5185
Datta, A. N., 3641
Datta, K. B., 4312
Datta, R. M., 795, 918, 922, 3505
Daubeny, H. A., 4046
Daugherty, D. M., 4011
Davidjan, G. G., 3632
Davies, D. R., 1947, 2061, 2980, 5541
Davies, F. F., 4805
Davies, W. E., 117
Davis, R. L., 1628, 3454, 4928
Davis, T. S., 5427
Davis, W. E. P., 714
Davis, W. H., 320
Davison, P. F., 1541
Dawson, G., 242
Dawson, G. W. P., 4151
Day, A. D., 4790
Day, P. R., 269
Dayton, E. W. (Jun.), 493
D'Cruz, R., 3853, 5337, 5646
De, D. N., 2837
De, H. N., 89

Dean, J. L., 161, 170
Deba, R., 2657
de Beer, G., 2815
Decker, H. F., 738
Deering, R. A., 4261
Deese, D. C., 274, 5372, 5578
De Jong, D. C. D., 243, 4889
Dekaprelević, L. L., 2991
DeLamater, E. D., 4299
Delassus, 2969
Demarly, Y., 666
Demčenko, T. I., 990
Demel, J., 3525
Demerec, M., 1530, 2761
Demidenko, B. G., 4807
Demkin, A. P., 2208
Demoiryan, K. S., 3573
Demontis, F., 1972
Demoss, J. A., 4238
Dempsey, A. H., 2286
de Nettancourt, D., 798, 4974
Denby, L. G., 5563
Dent, J. W., 4474, 4896
Deo, P. V., 5369
Derco, M., 3747
Dergačev, K. V., 4541
Deshmukh, N. Y., 5645
de Silva, C. A., 1063
de Torok, D., 67
Deutsch, A., 4233
Dévay, M., 131
Devcic, J., 208, 210, 212
Devotta, A. D., 5076
de Wet, J. M. J., 733, 735, 2042–3, 3438
Dewey, D. R., 751, 3447, 4918
Dewey, W. G., 357
DeWitt, S. K., 4232
Deysson, G., 1561, 4314
Dhanaraj, L., 597
Dharampal Singh, *see* Singh, D.
Dhawan, N. L., 480, 4697–8
Dhillon, T. S., 69
Dhuria, H. S., 5312
Diaconu, P., 1927–8, 3267, 4327
Diakonu, *see* Diaconu
Díaz B., E., 3285
Dickens, L. E., 5300
Dickson, A. D., 587
Dickson, G. H., 2944–5
Dickson, J. G., 553
Dickson, M. H., 2552
Didenko, Z. S., 5279
Diers, L., 2854
Dietrich, J., *see* Dietrich, J. F.
Dietrich, J. F., 79, 2842
Dietrich, O., 5294
Dietrichson, J., 3942
Dijk, C. E. van, 4885
Dijk, G. E van, 719
Dikshit, N. N., 3734
Dill, P., 5555
Dillermann, G., 3751, 3754
Dillon, L. S., 4289
Dimitrescu, M., 2113, 4989
Dimitrov, D., 2301
Dimitrov, I., 2295
Dimitrova, E., 5651
Din, I., *see* Ting, Y.
Dionne, L. A., 817, 3545
Dixon, G. E., 4513
D'jačenko, G. T., 1804
D'jačkin, I. I., 5181
Dmitriev, V. S., 2071
Dobben, W. H. van, 3042
Dobrohleb, I. F., 2085
Dobrotvorskaja, A. V., 2984
Dobzhansky, T., 5686
Dodson, E. O., 3340
Doermann, A. H., 4176
Doggett, H., 4397
Doida, Y., 3192, 4372
Doig, A. G., 5683
Đokić, A., 3070
Dolgova, O. A., 2857
Dollinger, E. J., 3243
d'Oliveira, B., 2867, 3051
Dollinger, E. J., 3243
Dommergues, P., 3818, 4437
Donà dalle Rose, A., 3669, 5139
Donini, B., 4563
Donnelly, E. D., 4955
Dorairaj, M. S., 5340
Dorofeev, V. F., 399, 4620
Dorofeev, V. M., 3615
Doroszewska, A., 3415
Dorovskaja, I. F., 1897
Doucet, M., 5095
Doucet, V., 5095
Doudney, C. O., 45, 1516, 4179, 5704
Douglas, H. C., 1428
Douglass, R. W., 2495
Doull, K. M., 770
Dowker, B. D., 4513
Downey, R. K., 1037, 5230
Dowrick, G. J., 2415
Doyle, G. G., 525
Dozorceva, R. L., 1959, 4787
Drăcea, I., 3260
Dragavcev, A. P., 3768
Dragavcev, V. A., 2813
Drăghici, D., 592
Drăghici, L., 592, 4533
Dragožinskaja, V. M., 1115
Dreier, A. F., 356, 360, 436
Driver, C. M., 3546, 4459
Drolsom, P. N., 1633
Dropkin, V. H., 2266
Drozd, A. M., 4103
Druzianich, E., 2289
Drysdale, R. B., 1539
Duarte, R., 2650
Dubinin, N. P., 3105
Dublin, P., 3712, 5191
Dubrova, V. P., 1705
Dučevska, H., 4347
Duda, A., 790
Duka, S. H., 5255, 5360
Dullum, N., 2347
Dumanović, J., 4755
Dumitrache, V., 1870
Dumitrescu, O., 3269, 3540
Dumon, A. G., 3217
Duncan, E. N., 5072, 5084
Dunin, M. S., 3584
Dunkelman, P. H., 931
Dunn, D. B., 105
Dunnett, J. M., 110
Duran, R., 1141, 5663
Durand, Y., 1968, 1970, 4802, 4804
Durquéty, M., 1202
Durrant, A., 905, 907, 5097
Dušev, T., 2395
Dutta, R. M., 5108
Dutta, S. K., 1327, 4000, 5537
Duvick, D. N., 1634, 1924, 3242
Dvornic, V., 2474, 3900, 3904
Dwivedi, R. S., 5014
Dyck, P. L., 593–4
Dykstra, T. P., 167, 2126, 3032
Dyrda, Ja. F., 485, 1887, 4705
Dziewońska, M., 864
Džindžihadze, Z., 4709

Earle, J., 4222
Easterly, N. W., 68
Eastin, J. A., 1672
Ebata, M., 3390
Eberhart, S. A., 1635, 4684
Eberle, P., 4076
Ebert, M., 1946
Echeverri E., S., 3421
Echlin, P., 4299
Echols, H., 2721
Eck, R. V., 2766
Eckhoff, G., 4663
Écochard, R., 3081–2, 3085
Edgar, E., 1440
Edlund, E., 5439
Edmundson, W. C., 823
Edwards, D. F., 5199
Edwards, J. H., 4187
Edwards, P. J., 736
Edwardson, J. R., 2089, 4748
Effmann, H., 2088
Efimenko, V. M., 877, 5054
Efimov, M. S., 1338
Efimova, V. S., 255
Efremov, A. E., 3675
Eghiazarjan, Ds., 5174
Egorova, G., 2539, 2587, 3972
Ehrenberg, C. E., 1263
Ehrenberg, L., 573
Ehrenpfordt, V., 1678, 3555
Ehrlich, H. G., 404
Ehrlich, M. A., 404
Eide, C. J., 3548
Eikeland, H. J., 2107
Einset, J., 2470, 3905
Einspahr, D. W., 5407
Eisbacher, H., 3954
Eisenhut, G., 2716
Eisenstadt, J. M., 4182
Ejges, N. S., 3101
Ekbote, R. B., 3182
Ekholm, S., 5644
Elagin, I. N., 427, 1834, 3238, 4677
El-Ani, A. S., 1492
Eleckaja, L. E., 958
Eliade, G., 2051
Eliot Coit, J., 1151
Elitropi, C., 3299
El'jaševič, A. M., 2781
Elkabarity, A., 4306
Elle, T., 2108
Ellerström, S., 1599
Elling, H. R., 383
Elling, L. J., 763, 1664
Ellingboe, A. H., 14, 4195
Elliott, F. C., 332
Elorrieta y Artaza, J., 1238
El-Shamma, W. S., *see* Al Shamma', S.
Elsocht, P., 2278
Elsukov, M. P., 4101
Elwell, H. M., 3401
Elzenga, F. G., 3753
Emeis, C. C., 1433
Emel'janov, Ju. M., 5405
Emery, D. A., 1636
Emery, G. C., 1478, 1571, 4326
Enăchescu, G., 1090, 2281–2, 2632
Enčev, E., 3935
Enčev, Ja., 3150, 4782
Endlich, J., 1359
Endo, K., 5480

Enescu, S., 4531
Enev, A., 1116
Engelhaupt, M. E., 5176
Engelmann, C., 2674
England, F. J. W., 112
Englesberg, E., 1482
Ephrati-Elizur, E., 1494
Epifanova, O. I., 4303
Epil'rand-Vasil'ev, V. L., 2372
Epstein, H. T., 4202
Eremin, G. V., 2376
Ericjan, A. A., 4585
Erickson, B., 3949
Errera, G., 1843
Eršov, I. I., 5446
Erwaljd, M. A., 5211
Erwin, D. C., 902
Esau, K., 2713
Espino, H. R. (Jun.), 3650
Esposito Seu Margherita, M., 1686
Esser, K., 2725, 2859, 4194
Eunus, A. M., 2922
Evans, A. H., 4239
Evans, E. M., 4821
Evans, G., 2710
Evans, H. J., 1568–9, 2825
Evat, N. S., 628
Ewald, P. R., 5084
Eyde, R. H., 382
Ezoe, K., 4831

Fabbri, F., 62
Fabiani, L., 822
Fadeeva, T. S., 3886
Fagerlind, F., 17–8
Fairbrothers, D. E., 1170
Fairchild, M. L., 1943
Fajersson, F., 3165
Fakushima, Y., 2630
Falch, J., 2426
Falk, H., 2830
Falkow, S., 1487–8
Farkas, G., *see* Farkas, G. L.
Farkas, G. L., 3028, 4460, 4647
Farrer, R. F., 3713
Fartunova, F., 3119
Faulkner, G. J., 5478
Faulkner, R., 2489
Faulkner, R. O., 2155
Favero, A., 625, 1775, 3113, 4036
Favorov, A., *see* Favorov, A. M.
Favorov, A. M., 810, 5023
Favorov, O. M., 3560
Favret, E. A., 195, 197, 576, 1684
Feder, W. A., 1081
Fedin, M. A., 3307
Fedjun'kin, D. F., 4947
Fedorov, A. A., 3019
Fedorov, A. I., 956, 957, 3665
Fedorov, A. K., 3144
Fedorov, G. V., 2561
Fedorov, P. S., 500, 4715
Fedotov, V. S., 2664
Fedotova, N. M., 3486
Fehér, G., 387, 2055
Feiffer, P., 288
Feighinson, *see* Fejginson
Fejginson, N. I., 906, 908, 4274
Feldman, J. M., 2410
Feldman, M., 4518, 4584
Felez Romero, T., 2145
Fellows, H., 422
Fenaroli, L., 1899
Fenwick, H. S., 184
Feo, F., 1509
Feofanova, N. D., 3960
Ferando, M., 478, 3253, 4751
Fernandes, A., 4300
Fernandes, V. T., 2198
Fernqvist, I., 3785, 3870
Feroza Qaiyum, 2210
Ferrari, A., 4930–31
Ferraz, C. A. M., 3626
Fetisov, G. G., 5259
Feucht, W., 2361
Figaro, P., 2362
Figueiredo, M. B., 845
Fikas, E., 698
Filimonova, G. A., 5259
Filippenko, I. M., 3918
Filippov, A., 2117
Filippov, D., 2119, 5000
Filov, A., 1326, 5513
Filov, A. I., 2855
Filutowicz, A., 5130
Finaev, E. P., 2370
Fincham, J. R. S., 2729
Findley, W. R., 4761
Finney, D. J., 2964, 4142
Firbas, H., 835, 3574, 5018
Fischbeck, G., 330, 2883, 3356
Fischer, G. W., 3410
Fischer, H. E., 4981
Fischer-Fantuzzi, L., 2747
Fisher, H. H., 4416
Fisher, K. W., 2730
Fisher, W. D., 5083
Fitzsimmons, R. W., 3205, 4581
Fleming, A. A., 1640
Fliegl, J., 1700
Fling, M., 1471
Flores Cáceres, S., 3655
Flory, W. S., 5470
Focan, A., 159
Focke, R., 541, 3293, 3308
Fodor, I., 4990
Fogle, H. W., 3833
Folquer, F., 3603, 5046
Foltýn, J., 2801
Fonštejn, L. M., 3130, 3155
Forbes, I. (Jun.), 671, 755, 2037, 2089, 3432
Ford, H. F., 2503
Ford, H. W., 1081
Forestier, J., 3704
Forni, R. B., 4139
Forsberg, R. A., 3200
Forte, V., 5286
Forti, R., 5378–80
Fortuño, J. V., 4106
Foster, A. E., 605
Foster, W. H., 4907
Foteenkova, Z., 3959
Fox, M. S., 1494
Fradkina, D. L., 3667
Frandsen, K. J., 704
Franklin, N. C., 2769
Franzke, C. J., 605–6, 1659, 1976
Franzke, W., 541, 3293, 3303
Fraser, A. I., 2486
Fraser, D., 2760
Fratello, B., 2746, 4271
Frazier, W. A., 4077
Frecha, J. H., 201, 203, 4462
Freeland, F. D. (Jun.), 3925, 5402
Freeman, J. E., 4816–19
Freeman, J. F., 5603
Freese, E., 49, 1499, 1513
Freese, E. B., 48–49
Freifelder, D., 1541
Freire, C. S. da C., 1995, 4830
Freitas, A. P. do C. e, 1821
Frey, K. J., 1637, 4660, 4662, 4669
Friederich, J. C., 2201
Friedman, B. A., 3965, 4461
Friedrich, G., 2360
Frith, L. H., 2576, 5584
Fritsche, G., 2696
Fritzsche, K., 1244
Fritzsche, R., 1089
Frogner, S., 2902
Fröier, K., 148
Frolich, E. F., 5282
Frolov, A. I., 2454
Frutchey, C. W., 823
Fuad, J. A.-K., 4646
Fuchs, E., 4631
Fuentes C., A., 1886
Fujie, K., 5527
Fujii, K., 5214, 5533, 5546
Fujii, T., 336, 3106, 4383, 4561, 4566
Fujikawa, T., 4869, 5322
Fujimori, I., 5613
Fujise, K., 3602
Fujiwara, Y., 5280
Fukasawa, H., 1797
Fukasawa, T., 1486, 4231
Fukuda, J., 4881
Fukui, J., 1396, 2660
Fukumoto, K., 4297
Fukushi, T., 3817, 4466
Fukushima, Y., 2549
Fulton, N. D., 3621, 5088
Fumagalli, A., 355
Funk, T., 1071
Furnival, G. M., 1257
Fursa, T., 5521
Fürste, K., 785
Furui, K., 1310
Furusato, K., 3981, 4368–70
Fusi, G., 495
Futh, G., 3815
Futsuhara, Y., 2018

Gabor, M., 27
Gabrielian, E., *see* Kabrielyan, E. Ts.
Gaither, N., 1503
Gajapathy, C., 5244
Gajvoronskaja, Z. I., 2450
Galan, C., 3488, 4954, 5457
Galčenko, N., *see* Galčenko, N. B.
Galčenko, N. B., 1336, 1340–1, 2600
Galeev, G. S., 1932
Galga, O. T., 2585
Galinat, C. G., 3286
Galinat, W. C., 521, 3287–8
Galizzi Vecchiotti Antaldi, G., 1843
Gáll, A., 1931
Gall, H., 3524
Gallarate, G., 3658
Gallay, R., 2469
Galletta, G. J., 1136
Galun, E., 1337, 5534
Galzy, P., 5670
Gamble, E. E., 4685–6
Gandhi, S. M., 316, 1749, 1824, 1956, 3126
Ganev, V., 301
Ganga Prasada Rao, N., 2165
Gangolly, S. R., 2408
Gangstad, E. O., 1638
Garanina, L. S., 801
Garatuza Rodríguez, M., 5559
Garaža, M. S., 876

Garber, E. D., 69, 995, 1327, 2681, 4000, 5537
Garber, K., 3633
Garbuzova, D. A., 2279
Garbuzova, L. A., 2277
Garcia-Benitez, C., 2851
García S., A., 1416
Gardé, A. A., 225
Gardenhire, J. H., 1964, 3061
Gardner, C. O., 514, 1639, 1884, 4724
Gardner, F. E., 1080
Gardner, F. P., 2062
Garen, A., 2721
Garlicka, W., 1039
Garnaud, J. C., 2433, 5721
Garretsen, F., 3991, 5257
Garrutti, R. S., 5192
Garthwaite, J. M., 2594
Garza, A., 1640
Gaskill, J. O., 5150
Gaskins, M. H., 1016
Gáspár, L., 132
Gathy, P., 1228, 1265, 1274–7
Gauba, E., 1248
Gaudineau, M., 3914
Gauèr, V., 811
Gaul, H., 571, 5706
Gavrilov, N. V., 4109
Gavrilova, O. M., 3151
Gegišidze, K., 3909
Geidel, H., 1679, 3557
Geise, H. A., 4939
Geisler, G., 1220
Geitler, L., 5472
Gelin, O., 1409, 1688
Gelmund, H., 5333
Gel'tman, V. S., 5416
Genčev, S., 5215
Generalov, G., *see* Generalov, G. F.
Generalov, G. F., 279, 1382, 2669, 5585
Génevois, L., 1588, 3025
Genkel', P. A., 1719, 5573
Genkov, G., 3980
Gentile, A. G., 875
George, D. W., 178
Georgescu, M., 2283, 3832, 4004
Georgiev, G., 1116
Georgiev, G. N., 3414
Georgiev, H., 994, 3679
Georgieva, R., 3150
Georgieva-Todorova, J., 2302, 2305
Gerasenkov, B., 3281
Gerasimov, M. V., 5418
Gerassimova-Navashina, H., 58
Gerasymova, I. P., 5661
Gercuskij, D. F., 529
Gëring, H., 3221
Gering, H. F., 1896
Germanov, B. F., 4654
Gern, A., 831, 3561
Gershon, D., 3503
Getchell, J. S., 5263
Gettner, M. E., 4305
Gezon, H. M., 4225
Gfeller, F., 379, 4099
Ghani, A. H. I., *see* Isma'il, A.-ul, H.
Gharatchehdaghi, C., 2259
Gherman, M., 2324
Ghiba, G., 2611
Ghisleni, P. L., 1840
Ghosh, A. K., 4071
Ghosh, K., 917, 919–20, 924
Giacomello, G., 41
Giamalva, M. J., 168, 3604
Giardina, G., 2773
Gibson, P. B., 1641–3
Gichner, T., 4087
Gilbert, J. C., 1357, 4412, 4421
Gilbert, N., 246, 504, 2744, 4035
Gilchrist, R. C. J. H., 1006
Gildenhuys, P., 600, 2048
Gil'dštejn, N. N., 3725
Giles, J. A., 3609
Gill, H. S., *see* Harmohindar Singh Gill
Gillet, A., 2186
Gillet, M., 3425
Gillett, J. M., 753
Gilmer, R. M., 3788
Gilmore, T. R., 2126
Gilmour, J. S. L., 676
Ginoza, H. S., 2800
Giordano, E., 2494
Giosan, N., 303, 3162
Giovanni, R. de, 2785
Giovannozzi-Sermanni, G., 991
Gish, P. T., 4447
Giulivi, C., 2574
Gladkov, S. A., 705
Glas, D. J., 2035
Gläss, E., 72–3
Glavinić, R., 2555
Glazunov, E., 1898
Glenday, A. C., 4901
Glendinning, D. R., 5199, 5203–4
Gluščenko, I. E., 1524, 1836, 3099, 3581, 3962, 3988
Goculjak, V. D., 4630
Goddard, R. E., 2528
Godeck, W., 196
Goedegebure, L., 1172, 1192, 5350
Goffart, H., 3532
Goggans, J. F., 1233
Goheen, A. C., 1226
Gökgöl, M., 363
Goldenberg, J. B., 207, 209, 3966, 3971, 3974
Gołębiowska, J., 1468
Golev, I. F., 5146
Goliadze, Š. K., 3843
Gollmick, F., 1582
Golodkovskij, V. L., 534
Golubev, V. N., 1526
Gomes, F. R., 4682
Gomes, J. V. M., 2689
Gomez, A. A., 5647
Gómez Campo, C., 1591, 1682
Gončarik, M. N., 3583
Gontarovskij, V. A., 4742
Goode, M. J., 2653, 4040
Goodin, H. J., 4411
Goor, A., 5393
Gopalkrishna, N., 5369
Goplen, B. P., 758
Gorbovskij, V. A., 2254
Gordjuk, L. E., 4654
Gordon, C. C., 854
Gore, U. R., 1788
Gorja, V. S., 400
Gorjunova, L. N., 2505
Gorlač, A. A., 4617
Gorlenko, M. V., 2606
Görlitz, H., 1875
Gorobec, A. M., 5569
Gorodenskaja, L. K., 3796
Gorska-Poczopko, J., 3050
Gorškov, I. S., 2338
Gorsline, G. W., 1892
Gorter, G. J. M. A., 611
Gorz, H. J., 1450, 2072, 3496
Gotlin, J., 1929–30
Goto, K., 1767, 4731, 4883
Gotoh, *see* Goto
Gott, B. M., 397
Gottlieb, D., 3409
Gottschalk, W., 2666–7
Gottschling, H., 1513
Gottschling, W., 3593
Goudge, T. A., 2700
Goujon, C., 3170, 4629
Gould, F. W., 739–40
Gould, S. H., 1437
Govindaswami, S., 616, 3389
Govorov, N., 5648
Gozob, T., 2325, 2379, 3809
Grădinaru, N., 3233, 3254
Grafius, J. E., 21
Graham, K. M., 817, 844, 848
Graham, T. W., 2265
Grancini, P., 3322
Grandall, B. S., 4415
Grant, T. J., 1142
Grant, U. J., 3285
Grant, W. F., 798, 2863, 4974
Graumann, H. O., 2052
Gray, J., 5623
Grazi, F., 3413
Grebenščikov, I., 2593
Greceanu, E., 4507
Green, P. S., 5512
Greenberg, D. M., 4152
Gregory, K. F., 837
Gregory, W. C., 1636, 5713
Grente, J., 1155
Gricenko, R. I., 598
Gricenko, T. G., 4933
Griffing, B., 25
Griffiths, D. J., 118, 1837, 1850
Griffiths, L. A., 2445
Grigg, G. W., 2796
Grignac, P., 4523
Grigore, S., 3989
Grigoresco, *see* Grigorescu
Grigorescu, E., 2838
Grigor'ev, Ju. S., 3416
Grigsby, H. C., 3943
Grinfel'd, È. G., 4521
Grin'ko, T. F., 2228
Grjuner, A. M., 3793
Grlić, Lj., 914
Gröber, K., 1353, 2628
Grof, B., 2038
Grogan, C. O., 536, 1937
Gromova, L. I., 4101
Grosclaude, C., 1139
Gross, H. S., 1491
Gross, S. R., 1491
Groven, I., 2421
Gruber, F., 1187
Grümmer, G., 1370
Grun, P., 816, 1542
Grünwald, C., 3076
Grynberg, H., 2292
Grzesiuk, S., 3043
Grześkowiak, Z., 3578
Gualaccini, F., 5311
Gubanov, G. Ja., 897
Gubernator, V. S., 581
Gueit, M., 2066
Guerra, J. B., 4493
Guevara, V. F., 1168
Guillén, E. R., 794
Guillot, R., 1200
Guimaraes, A. F., 2689
Guitard, A. A., 3044, 3330
Gulyás, A., 1311

Gunckel, J. E., 987, 2250
Gundaev, A. I., 2303
Gunderson, W. B., 4247
Gundy, L. J., 1644
Gunn, R. E., 2193–4
Günther, E., 1370, 4052
Günther, H., 1245, 1586
Günzel, G., 4606
Gupta, B. M., 4950
Gupta, J. C., 631
Gupta, N., 3177
Gurcharn Singh, S., 358
Gurgel, J. T. A., 3283
Gusejnov, N., 1364
Gusejnova, M., 564
Guss, R. Ju., 786
Gustafsson, Å., 573
Gustafsson, N., 3534
Gutenmacher, I., 3076, 4455
Guthrie, W. D., 558, 4110
Gutierrez, M., 5066
Gūtmanis, K., 3964
Guttridge, C. G., 1185
Gutz, H., 2695
Guyot, L., 707–8
Guzmán N., J., 5021
Guzun, I. I., 373
Gvasalija, V. P., 2272
Gwynn, G. R., 3683
Gyárfás, J., 759

Haan, H. de, 108, 2878
Haas, F. L., 45, 1516, 5704
Haasis, F. A., 3694
Haass, J., 2834
Haber, A. H., 2582–3
Hačatrjan, S. S., 5389
Hackbarth, J., 791, 3497
Hackerott, H. L., 766
Hadden, S. J., 439
Hadley, H. H., 1645, 3365, 3368, 4816, 4819
Hadžinov, M. I., 492
Hadžistević, D., 4078
Haensel, H. D., 1659
Haga, T., 1997–2001, 2008
Hagberg, A., 585, 1604
Hageman, R. H., 4819
Hagemann, R., 2622–3, 4026, 4773
Hagen, G. L., 987
Haglund, W. A., 2673
Hahn, P., 238, 2546
Hajdarov, È., 2176
Hájek, D., 3451
Hajkin, I. B., 1521
Halačev, S., 1087
Hałasa, J., 5657
Haldane, J. B. S., 54, 56, 4244
Halick, J. V., 628
Halisky, P. M., 610
Halkilahti, A.-M., 3230
Hall, B. D., 1540
Hall, C. E., 1538
Hall, C. V., 4003
Hall, E. J., 4253–4
Hall, I. V., 2429, 3880, 5358
Hall, R. C., 1272
Halling, S., 1602
Halpin, J. E., 1641–3
Halsey, L. H., 2656
Halva, E., 3227
Hama, N., 4703
Hamdorf, G., 3787
Hamilton, R. A., 1149, 2397
Hamlin, S. A., 1112
Hammel, G., 2469
Han, Y.-S., 5630
Hanafusa, T., 1767
Hanaoka, T., 2559
Hancock, N. I., 1844
Hanelt, P., 2311
Haney, W. J., 2743
Han Lioe Hong, 929
Hanna, G. C., 875
Hanna, M. R., 723
Hannay, H. E., 2157
Hannover, H. K., 241
Hänsel, H., 2779
Hansen, J. C., 2132
Hanson, C. H., 2054
Hanson, J. B., 5622
Hanson, W. D., 1399, 2658, 2742, 4085, 5609, 5615, 5627
Hanumantha Rao, C., 651
Hara, H., 2441
Hara, T., 5159
Harada, K., 2022
Harada, S., 1005, 2271, 5186–7
Harberd, D. J., 111, 728, 3427, 3429
Harbhajan Singh, 4162
Harčenko, N., 2588
Hardas, M. W., 4913
Harding, J. A., 4080
Harlan, J. R., 734–5, 1445, 2042–3, 2869, 3438
Harle, J. R., 2826
Harm, W., 4175
Harmohindar Singh Gill, 2020
Harper, J. L., 59
Harrison, M., 5150
Harrison, M. N., 4513
Harrison, R. L., 4476, 4768
Hartley, W., 3412
Hartmann, P., 1424
Hartwig, E. E., 5611, 5624
Haruštiak, M., 2892
Harvey, T. L., 765–6, 4651
Hasan-Iljas, B., 1030
Hashimoto, T., 4789
Haskell, G., 230, 1178, 2414, 2419, 3765, 3854, 5249
Haskins, F. A., 2072
Haslam, R. J., 2255
Hassebrauk, K., 408
Hastie, M. S., 2149
Hatheway, W. H., 4212
Hathway, D. E., 5421
Haun, C. R., 3129
Haunold, A., 319, 4611–2
Haussmann, G., 4930
Hawkes, J. G., 3565, 4999, 5010
Hawn, E. J., 4457, 4938
Hawthorne, D., 4138
Hawthorne, P. L., 3883
Hayakawa, T., 4859
Hayase, H., 4010
Hayes, W., 2733, 2751, 4210
Hayman, B. I., 4207
Haynes, F. L. (Jun.), 169
Hayward, C. F., 4560
Hazama, K., 4439
Hazina, E. P., 3717
Heard, T. G., 308
Heber, U., 1808
Hebert, L. P., 935
Hebert, T. T., 320
Hecht, H., 3479
Heddle, R. G., 718
Hede, R., 1541
Heeckt, O., 3993
Heggestad, H. E., 2256
Hehn, E. R., 190
Heidrick, L. E., 5021
Heiken, A., 3558
Heimans, J., 4199
Hein, M. A., 721
Heinemann, W. W., 191
Heiner, R. E., 2826
Heinisch, O., 1581
Heinrichs, D. H., 4919, 4927
Heiser, C. B. (Jun.), 1053, 1056
Heitmüller, H.-H., 3948
Helbæk, H., 240
Heller, V. G., 731
Hellmann, W., 2834
Helm, J., 2571
Hely, F. W., 773
Hemalatha, C. N., 2823
Hemingway, J. S., 3729
Henderson, M. T., 3377
Henniger, H., 3529
Henson, P. R., 4973
Hentrich, W., 574, 3339
Hepler, R. W., 2635
Herich, R., 913, 3634
Hermansen, J. E., 3053, 4526
Hermsen, J. G. T., 321, 4538
Hernandez, T. P., 168
Hernes, O., 2108
Herr, R. R., 257
Herskowitz, I. H., 1485
Hertwig, P., 4425
Hertzsch, W., 668, 702, 727
Heslop-Harrison, J., 2872, 4908
Heslot, H., 1512, 1689
Heybroek, H. M., 5413
Heyland, K.-U., 3045
Heyne, E. G., 422
Hibner, J., 2439
Hickman, C. J., 5365
Hicks, G. W., 1662
Hidalgo, J. U., 3943
Higgs, E. D., 782
Higo, R., 5485
Hiivola, S.-L., 3468
Hill, A. V., 5179
Hill, J., 2419, 2722
Hill, R. G. (Jun.), 3773
Hillis, W. E., 5415
Hills, O. A., 5507
Himič, R., 5447
Hinata, K., 4364, 4367
Hinfner, K., 862
Hingorani, M. K., 5320
Hinson, K., 1399, 5611, 5627
Hintze, S., 5261
Hiraoka, T., 2577
Hirose, T., 2284
Hitchcock, C. L., 2706
Hitier, H., 2262
Hitier, R., 3690
Hitrinskij, V. F., 1414, 1771, 2982
Hittle, C. N., 1973
Hižnjak, P. A., 860
Hlaváčková, Z., 5205
Hlístova, *see* Hlystova
Hlystova, A. F., 1354, 3988, 5544
Hodgson, R. E., 1445–57
Hodgson, W. A., 5030
Hod'kov, L. E., 3331
Hoedt, T. G. E., 1066
Hoeser, K., 3064
Hoff, V. J., 1710
Hoffmann, J. A., 3410, 4891
Hoffmann, W., 337, 3333

Hogen Esch, J. A., 3514
Hohrin, A. V., 5424
Holbeche, J. A., 1194
Holienka, J., 1701, 1772
Holliday, P., 267
Holliday, R., 551–2, 3312
Hollowell, E. A., 1641–3, 2058, 2073
Holly, I., 965, 5208
Holme Hansen, H., 4500
Holmen, K., 4978
Holmes, F. O., 1002, 2268
Holmes, G. D., 2486, 2491
Holmes, N. D., 4650
Holmes, R. S., 1400, 1402
Holzer, K., 3919
Homenko, A. A., 4735
Hommura, T., 5463
Honda, F., 2634
Honda, H., 5029
Honda, R., 4877
Hong, M.-M., 4234
Hong, S., 2502
Hong Suk Lee, 3627
Honma, S., 3993
Hoog, G. T. op 't, 2422, 5357
Hoogland, R. F., 453, 4535
Hooker, A. L., 555, 1940, 3313–4, 3316–7, 5764
Höppner, E., 3526, 3535
Hopwood, D. A., 5654
Horber, E., 1720, 3319
Horn, E., 2386
Horne, F. R., 1596, 4331
Horner, T. W., 4688, 5614
Horošajlov, N. G., 253
Horovitz, N., 204
Horowitz, N. H., 1471
Horst, K. ter, 1160, 1386, 1395, 2646, 4063, 5596
Horvat, F., 623, 4850
Horváth, E., 1350
Hossain, M., 3462
Hotchkiss, R. D., 4239
Hotta, Y., 4304
Hougas, R. W., 815, 1654, 3517, 3550
Hough, J. S., 1427
Houghland, G. V. C., 3547, 3580
House, H. D., 2705
Hoveland, C. S., 4821
Hovhannisyan, S. K., 3149
Howard, H. W., 829, 2127, 3531, 3559, 5036
Howard-Flanders, P., 2822
Howe, B., 240
Howe, H. B. (Jun.), 1510
Howell, R. W., 2661
Howland, A. K., 4398–9
Hoyle, B. J., 2974
Hoyman, W. G., 3549
Hoyt, P. B., 3044
Hrabětová, E., 3811
Hrishi, K., 1021
Hrishi, N., 4260
Hrishi, N. J., 1021
Hristov, J., 1751, 1786
Hristov, S., 3719, 5213, 5215
Hristova, A., 5219
Hristova, J., 1195
Hrubý, K., 3838, 4144
Hruška, L., 3577
Hsi, Y.-L., 4183
Hsiang, W.-M., 4812
Hsieh, S.-C., 615, 621, 636, 643, 2004, 4852, 8474
Hsu, C.-C., 2047
Hsu, K.-J., 4441, 4812
Hsu, K. S., 508, 1908
Hsu, S.-J., 4799
Hu, C.-H., 973, 4853
Hu, W. L., 1987
Huang, C. C., 1659
Huang, C.-H., 622, 637
Huang, C.-S., 648
Huang, P. C., 5542
Huang, P.-C., 382
Huang, S. C., 4874
Huang, T.-C., 566, 979, 5660
Huang, T.-F., 4871
Hubáček, J., 4230
Hubbeling, N., 1282
Huber, B., 5694
Hudajkuliev, A., 879
Hudson, M. A., 834
Huet, J., 3081–2
Hugard, P., 1086
Hughes, C. G., 1463
Hughes, L. C., 2147
Hu Han, 375
Huhnke, W., 3633
Huijsman, C. A., 2142
Hukeri, P. D., 3620
Hulea, A., 4056
Hull, J. W., 3858, 3866, 3868
Hulpoi, N., 1752, 1873
Humphrey, H. B., 2703
Hung, C.-H., 4876
Hung, O. J., 752
Hunnius, W., 3601
Hunt, I. V., 718, 726, 4899
Hunt, O. J., 4890
Hunziker, J. H., 1253
Hurich, J., 2671, 4971
Hurter, N., 1100
Husfeld, 3906
Hutchinson, J., 5079
Hutchinson, M. T., 3697
Huyskes, J. A., 5511
Hvalin, N. N., 3017
Hvostova, V. V., 3096, 4100
Hwang, Y. L., 5671
Hwang, *see also* Huang
Hybner, Y., 5531
Hyde, H. A., 5723
Hyer, A. H., 467
Hymowitz, T., 3504
Hyun, S., 2502, 2519–20

Iazagi, A., 305, 3077
Ibrahim, M. A., 3290
Ichihashi, R., 1767
Ichikawa, S., 3039
Ideta, M., 5212
Iftkhar Afzal, 894
Igave, I., 4859
Iijima, T., 4301
Iikubo, S., 2398, 5325
Iizuka, M., 2563, 2578
Ikeda, H., 1711, 1795, 2026
Ikeda, I., 2399
Ikeda, N., 4113
Ikeda, T., 4185, 4608
Ikeda, Y., 4301
Ikehata, Y., 5652
Ikramov, Ju., 5051
Ilchievici, C., 3446, 4924
Ilicevici, S., 479
Ilicevici, Ş., 479
Iliescu-Brad, E., 3849
Il'in, S. M., 227
Il'in, V. S., 489, 539, 3256
Il'ina, V. N., 381
Il'inskaja-Centilovič, M. A., 1750, 4619
Iltis, J., 3608, 5061
Ilyas Ahmad, 2934–38
Ilyas Ahsanullah, 2934, 2937
Imai, S., 4845
Imaizumi, H., 4864, 5572
Imaizumi, K., 5483
Imle, E. P., 4410
Imšeneckij, A. A., 1421
Inamura, H., 1955
Indrea, D., 2618
Inkilä, O., 3118, 3194, 5642
Innes, N. L., 2156, 2192–3
Inoue, H., 4881
Inoue, S., 5280
Ioganzen, B. G., 2816
Ionesco, H., 1469
Ionescu, M., 478, 3253, 4168, 4751
Ionescu-Şişeşti, V., 3661, 4168
Ioniță, M., 3426
Iordăchescu, C., 3986
Iordăchescu, O., 2596
Ipac'eŭ, A. M., 3803
Ipat'ev, A. N., 2993
Irwin, H. S. (Jun.), 1059
Isaev, S. I., 1103
Isayama, E., 1729
Iščenko, L. A., 1109
Ishaque, M., 3395
Ishida, A., 2549
Ishiguro, K., 5159
Ishii, M., 2678, 4882
Ishiwa, H., 4384
Islam, A. S., *see* Ahmad Shamsul Islam
Isleib, D. R., 5016
Isma'il, A.-ul, H., 2649
Isotalo, A., 3464
Issako, L., 5491
Istas, J. R., 4916
Istatkov, S., 2307
Istrate, N., 3891
Itagi, T., 2557–8
Ito, H., 254, 3369, 4017
Ito, R., 4833, 4842
Ito, S., 1286, 5228
Iurieva, *see* Jur'eva
Ivan, I., 3782
Ivănescu, M., 478, 3253, 4751
Ivannikov, S. G., 3298, 5240
Ivannikov, S. R., 1241
Ivanoff, S. S., 1332
Ivanov, A. P., 454
Ivanov, I., 2551, 4576
Ivanov, J., 1205
Ivanov, K., 1133
Ivanov, N. R., 2992
Ivanov, S. Z., 2230
Ivanova, K. V., 3996
Ivanovskij, V. K., 5103
Ivanskaja, V., 4038
Iwahara, S., 1348
Iwahori, G., 5188
Iwamura, M., 2518
Iwasaki, T., 5303
Iyama, S.-Y., 4360–1
Iyengar, R. L. N., 2188–9
Iyer, C. P. A., 2471
Iyer, R. D., 3636
Izard, C., 2262, 3690–1, 5182
Izuno, T., 1921

Jabbar Mia, A., 5107
Jackowska, I., 4522
Jackson, S., 2731

Jacob, F., 4196, 5699
Jacob, K. T., 2211
Jacob, M., 1509
Jacobino, N., 5285
Jacquard, P., 3406
Jacques-Félix, H., 661, 4164
Jacquot, M., 5335
Jacynina, K. N., 3970
Jagathesan, D., 368
Jähnl, G., 803, 3507, 3536
Jahtenfel'd, P. A., 1594
Jain, H. K., 2841, 4192
Jain, K. B. L., 315, 4648
Jain, S. K., 1954, 2719, 2778, 2856, 3342, 3620, 4192, 4771
Jakacki, A. H., 4472
Jakimenko, I. A., 5384
Jakimov, L. M., 2550, 3968, 5452
Jakob, H., 5679
Jakovlev, S. P., 2354, 2356
Jakovleva, I. N., 860
Jakovleva, N. P., 1941
Jakovleva, V. I., 3594
Jakubciner, M. M., 327, 3022
Jamalainen, E. A., 3229
James, A. P., 1426, 2688, 4135, 4262
James, A. T., 1476
James, D. B., 445
James, E., 1455
James, J. W., 2777
Jamoussi, B., 3906
Jana, M. K., 5592
Janér, C.-O., 147, 262
Janick, J., 2578
Janicki, J., 3578
Jannaco, M., 3364
Jánossy, A., 2968
Januševič, Z. V., 4444
Januškevič, S. I., 1731
Jaranowski, J., 194, 1683, 2074, 4963–4
Jarčuk, T. A., 516–7
Jaroš, N. P., 915
Jassem, M., 2237
Javad Hussain, H. S., 895
Javier, P. C., 4111
Jawanda, J. S., 1150
Jaya Prakash Narain, R. K., 1041
Jēgina, K., 4465
Jelenković, G., 2455
Jelínek, J., 5474
Jellum, M. D., 1846
Jenkins, B. C., 4587
Jenkins, J. A., 5552
Jenkins, J. N., 468
Jenkins, M. T., 3310
Jenkins, S. F. (Jun.), 4001–2
Jennings, D. L., 1175, 5353
Jensen, N. F., 348, 1646, 4779
Jeśmanowicz, A., 528
Jewell, F. F., 1271
Jinks, J. L., 24, 1498
Jobling, J., 2488
Johansen, R. H., 2132, 3544
Johansson, E., 3775, 5260–62
Johnson, A. G., 1317
Johnson, B. L., 737, 4914–5
Johnson, E. C., 481, 1630
Johnson, E. M., 3689
Johnson, F. K., 1647
Johnson, H. W., 5615
Johnson, J. C., 1314
Johnson, L. P. V., 1948, 2745
Johnson, M. A., 1170
Johnson, M. J., 3168
Johnson, M. W., 4700
Johnson, V. A., 356, 360, 436, 4611–2
Johnsson, H., 3923
Johnston, C. O., 411, 413
Johnston, S., 2382
Johnston, W. H., 3344
Johri, B. M., 99, 102
Joley, L. E., 3823
Jones, A., 3453
Jones, D. A., 4975
Jones, E. L., 4701
Jones, G. D., 5606
Jones, G. L., 3683, 3686, 4701, 5160
Jones, J. E., 3623
Jones, J. K., 3132
Jones, K., 3441, 3443–4
Jones, L. I., 119
Jones, Q., 1452
Jordović, M., 3789
Josan, N., 1961
Josefsson, A., 1607, 4678
Josephson, L. M., 4747
Joshi, A. B., 689, 2025, 3620, 3737–8, 4648
Joshi, A. M., 3185
Joshi, L. M., 1740, 1825, 3183
Josse, J., 95
Jovanović, B., 3070
Jovičević, B., 4649
Jovmir, G., 3661
Jowett, D., 4397
Joyner, J. F., 173
Juang, *see* Chuang
Jucci, C., 1685
Judanov, I. M., 5588
Judin, A. L., 4216
Judin, B. F., 3237
Jugenheimer, R. W., 494, 4476–7
Jukovski, *see* Žukovskij
Julén, G., 107, 1687
Julešev, I. G., 2898
Julin, E., 1249
Junatov, A. A., 2998
Jung, P. F., 2898
Jung, Y., 5534
Jur'ev, V. Ja., 4430
Jur'eva, N. A., 1368, 4059, 5551
Jurina, O., 5517
Jurkevič, I. D., 5416
Jurubiță, J., 2324
Juscafresa, B., 3850
Jušonkova, N. P., 4101
Justus, N., 3616
Jyssum, K., 4247

Kabrielyan, E. Ts., 3939, 5422
Kada, T., 45, 1516, 5704
Kadir, Z. B. A., 2930
Kadowaki, N., 2679
Käfer, E., 4119
Kahnt, G., 4965
Kain, I., 4944
Kaindl, K., 2979
Kaiser, A. D., 95
Kaiwar, S. R., 2191
Kaji, J., 4877
Kajiura, M., 1078, 1157
Kalajdžiev, I., 2592
Kalašnikov, K. Ja., 544
Kalda, T. S., 2364
Kalee, Sh., 5334
Kaleganov, A. A., 1130
Kalekenov, Ž., 5166
Kalinin, G. I., 352
Kaliozols, P., 2599
Kalmykov, S. S., 5253, 5266
Kalnin'š, A., 1239
Kalton, R. R., 669
Kamalakar Rao, C., 947
Kamalanathan, S., 895
Kamanoi, M., 4674
Kamei, K., 4602, 5265
Kameneva, S. V., 4116
Kamenskaja, M. A., 1120
Kameraz, A. I., *see* Kameraz, A. Ja.
Kameraz, A. Ja., 2137, 2143, 5027
Kameyama, T., 4182
Kamra, S. K., 3026
Kanada, C., 4977
Kanai, D., 4847
Kanazawa, K., 2567
Kanevskaja, G. S., 3742
Kang, K., 2507
Kang, Y. D., *see* Kang, Y.-T.
Kang, Y.-T., 5283
Kanjanasoon, P., 657
Kanno, C., 2291, 2293
Kanno, M., 5489
Kanta, K., 91
Kantor, J., 1704
Kao, F.-T., 4565
Kapadia, Z. J., 740
Kapás, S., 138, 296, 1864
Kapidič, R. A., 1878
Kapitonova, O. N., 5659
Kaplan, H. S., 4222
Kapoor, B. M., 2829
Karanjan, P., 1361
Karapetjan, V. K., 342, 1732, 3041, 3138
Karasevič, Ju. N., 1518
Karibasappa, B. K., 2006
Karkovszky, G., 1874
Karolini, W., 1297–8, 2556
Karova, V., 3625
Karpov, G. K., 2341, 3799
Kartalov, P., 2111
Kasdorff, K., 537
Kasem Ali, M., 923
Käser, R., 715
Kashiwagi, Y., 1303–4
Kaškin, K. P., 50
Kasperbauer, M. J., 4966
Katar'jan, T. G., 1224
Katayama, T., 2314, 3378, 3386, 3388, 3757, 4348–9, 4356
Katayama, T. C., *see* Katayama, T.
Katayama, Y., 1991, 2144, 2404, 2579, 2675
Katin-Jarcev, L. V., 4997
Kato, A., 5487
Kato, C., 4864, 5572
Kato, K., 4828
Kato, M., 5188
Kato, N., 5004
Kato, Y., 2849, 4311
Katsumata, K., 5481
Katsuya, K., 418, 4359
Katz, A., 1681
Kaufmann, M. L., 3203, 3210
Kaushal, P. K., 3182
Kawabata, S., 2095
Kawahara, E., 4708, 4854
Kawai, T., 4438, 4839
Kawakatsu, T., 1310
Kawanishi, R., 5212
Kawanobe, K., 3937, 3941
Kawarai, Y., 5480, 5487
Kawasaki, T., 2377
Kawata, J., 2566

Kaya, K., 4843, 4846
Kayano, H., 4319
Kazakova, A. A., 3979
Kazi, Q. H., 2920
Kazimierski, T., 790, 2078–82, 2087, 4968–69
Kazubowska-Mackiewicz, T., 2570
Kedar, N., 2651
Kedrova-Zihman, L. V., 3272
Keep, E., 2418
Kehl, F. H., 3699
Kehr, A. E., 3547, 3580
Kehr, W. R., 2052
Kellenberger, E., 26
Kellenberger, G., 16, 26, 4202
Keller, E. R., 2120, 2125, 3527
Kelly, A. F., 677
Kelly, E. M., 1531
Kelly, T. K., 1938
Kemmer, C., 1244
Kemp, G. A., 1356
Kempanna, C., 797
Kempthorne, O., 4190
Kendall, M. G., 5683
Kendrick, E. L., 1815
Keng, H., 3944
Kenyon, J. M., 5160
Keppler, E., 574, 4926
Kerr, E. A., 2941
Kesselring, H., 1201
Kester, D. E., 1158, 2403, 5327
Khalifa, A., 4825
Khalid Hasan Bokhari, 4996
Khan, Abdul Hameed, *see* Abdul Hameed Khan
Khan, Abdul Rashid, *see* Abdul Rashid Khan
Khan, Abdur Rashid, *see* Abdul Rashid Khan
Khan, Musahib-ud-Din, *see* Musahib-ud-Din Khan
Khan, Siraj-ud-Din, *see* Siraj-ud-Din Khan
Kheiralla, A. I., 1352
Khush, G. S., 444, 4043
Kičigin, A. A., 3141
Kiece, V., 513, 523, 560
Kihara, H., 322, 370, 3378, 4348, 4349, 4350–51, 4594
Kihlman, B. A., 1552, 1556–8, 2846
Kiknadze, I. I., 65, 1536
Kikudome, G. Y., 1911
Kilby, W. W., 3741
Kimball, R. F., 1503, 4181
Kimber, G., 888, 1794, 4588
Kimble, K. A., 875
Kimura, K., 2595
Kimura, M., 4373–4
Kinbacher, E. J., 4666
Kincer, H. C., 4747
King, H. E., 2146
King, J. C., 4214
King, J. R., 101
King, T. H., 2673
Kinman, M. L., 5233
Kiper, I. M., 5012
Király, Z., 4460, 4647
Kiričenko, F. G., 323, 1758, 1800, 4546
Kirnasova, N., 1349
Kirpal Singh, K., 1150
Kirpičnikov, V. S., 2994
Kiselev, P. N., 50
Kishan Singh Bedi, *see* Bedi, K. S.
Kishikawa, H., 1856, 2003
Kishimoto, O., 4841
Kishore, H., 5041
Kiskin, P. H., 1219, 5396
Kisljuk, M. M., 4514, 4661
Kiss, Á., 5522
Kiss, S., 3670
Kitamura, S., 4153
Kitani, Y., 1492
Kitano, S., 156
Kivi, E. I., 3145
Kivimäe, A., 3475
Kizilova, E. G., 531
Klaehn, F. U., 2530
Klämbt, H.-D., 5352
Klarner, S., 980
Klečka, A., 2807
Kleczkowska, J., 4950
Klein, E., 349
Klein, J., 2528, 3950
Klein, L. G., 2339
Kleinschmidt, A., 2834
Klejeva, R. F., 3895
Klindić, O., 4078
Klindworth, L. E., 1973
Kline, D. M., 292, 3049
Klinkowski, M., 4166, 5719
Kliphuis, E., 4940
Ključareva, M. V., 3351
Kločkov, V. N., 2204
Klouwen, H. M., 4227
Klykov, A. P., 5626
Knaben, K., 2853
Knapp, E., 1243
Knavel, D. E., 1406
Kneebone, W. R., 731, 1648, 3401
Knight, C. A., 4226
Knight, R., 716
Knoll, J. G., 107
Knott, D. R., 416, 4645
Knowles, P. F., 179, 182, 186, 2310, 5096, 5243
Knowles, R. P., 690, 722, 749
Knox, W. E., 2762
Knust, H. G., 2221
Knutson, E. W., 3548
Knutson, K. W., 841, 5031
Kobayashi, R., 4984
Kobayashi, T., 2567
Kobel, F., 2908, 5273
Koblet, R., 692, 694
Kobyljanskij, V. D., 4676
Kobzistaja, L. Ja., 542
Kocankov, V. G., 5397
Koch, B., 1874, 3500, 4047
Koch, L., 1413
Koelle, G., 1003–4, 3687–8
Koffman, A. J., 768
Koga, K., 2229
Kogan, F. D., 4086
Kohel, R. J., 3617, 5065, 5074
Kohli, S. P., 372
Kohno, M., 2845
Kojima, K., 35, 1481, 4756
Kojima, K.-I., *see* Kojima, K.
Kojnov, G. M., 4670
Kokolios, B., 4481
Kokuev, V. I., 5049
Kolelišvili, M. V., 1145
Kolesnikov, M. V., 5435
Kolesnikov, S. M., 4277
Kolev, D., 374
Kolev, K., 1218
Kolev, N., 1267, 5566
Kolev, V. M., 1831
Kolhe, A. K., 5445
Kollmer, F. K., 863
Kolontaev, V. M., 2341, 3794–5
Komarov, P. V., 4235
Komarova, E. S., 2478
Komatsuzaki, A., 1729
Komforti, T., 3980
Komissarov, D. A., 1232
Komitov, R., 1125
Komkova, M., 819, 2122, 5002
Komlóssy, Gy., 4129
Komov, K. A., 4064
Konczerewicz, A., 986
Kondakova, O. A., 5099
Kondarev, M., 1218, 5381
Kondo, A., 3372, 4835
Kondo, I. N., 3912
Kondo, S., 4379, 4384
Kondo, Y., 5495
Kondrašin, A. S., 1128
Konišev, P., 2161
Kono, A., 1847–8
Kononenko, A., 2590
Kononkov, P. F., 2554
Konovalov, F. Ja., 1897
Konstantinescu, G. K., *see* Constantinescu, G.
Konstantinova, A. M., 667, 697, 4887
Konzak, C. F., 332, 2826, 5712
Koo, F. K. S., 4259
Kooistra, E., 1415, 2642
Koopman, C., 149
Kopecky, F., 3934
Kopetz, L. M., 2814
Kopobko, P. Ja., 3158
Kopp, E., 1023
Koriath, H., 695
Korikova, G. L., 4704
Kormos, J., 1031
Kormos, K., 1031
Kornberg, A., 95
Korobova, S. N., 2857
Korogodin, V. N., 2843
Koroleva, V. A., 229
Korotkevič, A. V., 1221
Kort, J., 4506
Koržina, A. N., 4521
Kosaka, Y., 5463
Koserkov, A., 1173
Kosikov, K. V., 2687, 2752, 4133, 4136–7, 5676
Kosmodem'janskij, V. N., 990, 5181
Kosobokov, G. I., 1920, 1944, 3323
Košová, V., 5650
Kostecki, E., 4334
Kostecki, J., 3666
Kostić, B., 5629
Kostin, N., 2387
Kostina, K. F., 5254
Kostylev, K. P., 5077
Kotilla, E., 1023
Kotko, I. K., 4775
Kotov, M. I., 1443
Kotvics, G., 4672
Koul, A. K., 2860
Kovačevski, I., 3677
Kováčik, A., 1698, 2304, 2308
Kovács, A., 470, 3304, 4720
Kovács, I., 125, 472, 483
Kovács, K., 134
Kovács, S., 1024
Koval'čuk, A. I., 3251
Kovalenko, N. V., 2272
Kovalev, N. V., 3783, 3793
Kovalev, V. N., 1126, 5593
Kovanda, M., 3938
Kovarskij, A. E., 1933, 4717

Köylijärvi, J., 3066, 3329
Kozak, M. P., 4102
Kozelkov, Ju. I., 2463
Kozlowski, T. T., 4173
Kozma, P., 5387–88
Koz'min, A. V., 5412
Koz'mina, N. P., 381
Kozo-Poljanskij, B. M., 2995
Kozubov, G. M., 5433
Kraai, A., 2573, 4450
Kramer, H. H., 1912, 1949
Kranz, A. R., 1855
Krasichkov, *see* Krasičkov
Krasičkov, V. P., 2179, 5089
Krasilnikov, *see* Krasil'nikov
Krasil'nikov, N. A., 4276
Krasočkin, V. T., 2996
Kratochvil, D. E., 3277
Kravčenko, L. M., 5267, 5271
Kravčuk, L. I., 4711
Kreil, W., 695
Kremjanskij, V. I., 5087
Kreslin'š, A., 820
Kress, H., 1583, 3495
Krickl, M., 2103
Kricnar, M., 3767
Krimbas, 3906
Krishnamurty, A., 616
Krishnamurty, K. V., 3685
Krishnaswami, D., 599
Krishnaswami, S., 4910, 4912
Krjačko, F. G., 4692
Krjučkov, A. V., 5458
Krjukova, L. M., 1375, 2789, 2844
Królikowski, Z., 4744
Kronenberg, H. G., 1189, 5349
Kruger, W., 4762
Kružilin, A., 5469
Krylatova, S., 2543
Krylova, G. V., 3885
Krylova, M. M., 4277
Kryžanovskaja, L. M., 3226
Krzywański, Z., 5028
Küchler, M., 3726
Kučkarov, S., 5517
Kučumov, P. V., 3046
Kudo, T., 4845
Kudrjavceva, V. V., 5556
Kudžin, Ju. K., 542
Kuenen, R., 4209, 4211
Kuhfuss, K.-H., 3308
Kukina, K. M., 3537
Kulebjaev, V. G., 886
Kulešov, M. M., 2971
Kulik, M. I., 4027–8
Kulik, T. A., 4763
Kulkarni, V. A., 624
Kulkarni, Y. S., 2195, 5338
Kul'tiasov, I. M., 3492, 4961
Kumar, K., 601
Kuminov, E., *see* Kuminov, E. P.
Kuminov, E. P., 3877–8
Kundu, B. C., 919, 924, 5110
Kundzin'š, A., 1239
Kunkel, R., 3549
Kupcov, A. I., 2997
Kuperman, F. M., 498, 1878, 3268, 4739
Kurasawa, H., 4859
Kurata, H., 1403
Kurbangel'dyev, S., 2174
Kurbatov, B. M., 878
Kuriyama, H., 4851
Kuriyama, T., 2615
Kurjatnikova, R. A., 3975
Kurki, L., 3997
Kurosawa, S., 2440
Kurtev, P., 1218
Kutuzova, V. B., 3886
Kuwada, H., 2213–4, 3637–40, 4062
Kuwahara, T., 5214
Kuzin, A. M., 1375, 2789, 3239
Kuzina, A. M., 4575
Kuzjurina, L. A., 2680
Kuzmienė, G., 5465
Kuz'min, A. Ja., 3869, 3898
Kuz'min, V., *see* Kuz'min, V. P.
Kuz'min, V. P., 309, 4396
Kuznecov, P. A., 2333
Kuznecov, P. V., 3847, 5252
Kuznecova, E. S., 286
Kuznecova, S. E., 4766
Kvarachelija, M. S., 1148, 5324
Kvasnička, S., 5510
Kvasnikov, B. V., 3672
Kwiatkowski, Z., 1547
Kwieciński, W., 980
Kydrev, T. G., 1831
Kylämäki, J., 3350

Labounek, V., 586
Labounková, N., 586
Labrousse, 2969
Laby, H., 952, 2224
LaChance, L. E., 82, 4310
Lachowicz, T. M., 1501–2, 1514
Łachowski, J., 960, 963
Laclavière, B., 4337
Łączyńska-Hulewicz, T., 2092
Lagerquist, R., 777
Lagervall, P. M., 33
Laing, E. V., 2490
Lajtha, L. G., 4253
Lajtos, J., 4826
Lakshmikantham, M., 934
Lamb, C. A., 347
Lamb, R. C., 2339
Lambert, J. W., 567, 570, 595, 1647, 3332
Lambert, W. V., 1454
Lamm, R., 1290, 5449, 5498
Lammers, R. P., 2644
Lampeter, W., 695
Lamprecht, H., 1405, 4070, 4072, 4074, 4094, 5634–38
Lana, E. P., 3543
Landman, O. E., 2800
Lang, A., 5534
Lang, D., 2834
Lange, R. T., 4114
Langham, D., *see* Langham, D. G.
Langham, D. G., 1673, 2296–7, 2973
Langhe, E. de, 2446
Langille, J. E., 2031, 3513
Langlet, O., 3955
Langner, W., 2493
Langridge, J., 4215
Lanning, F. C., 1979
Lantican, R. M., 3399, 3458, 4759
Lanza, F., 1909, 4488
Laptev, B. P., 4578
Lapwood, D. H., 842, 3586
Laričeva, M. D., 3672
Larsen, A., 2202
Larson, K. L., 4937
Larson, R. E., 1456
Larson, R. I., 3080, 4537
Larsson, B., 1552
Larsson, G., 3876
Lascols, X., 4473
Lashin, M., 4614
Laskowska, R., 2207
Laskowski, W., 1425, 1429–32, 5668
Lasser, E., 3036
Laszlo, I., 3357
Latterell, R. L., 4729
Latypov, A. Z., 3142
Lau, D., 288
Laube, W., 276, 4345
Laude, H. M., 682
Laughnan, J. R., 3247, 5700
Laumont, P., 2066
Lavrenko, E. M., 2998
Lawrence, C. W., 1479
Lawrence, T., 4919, 4922
Lazányi, A., 3341
Lazăr, I., 5284
Lazăr, Ş., 3989
Lazarenko, A. S., 2999
Lazarev, N. V., 3976, 4039, 4340
Lazarev, T., *see* Lazarev, T. M.
Lazarev, T. M., 3121, 3124
Lazareva, A. G., 2430
Lazarević, B., 3056, 4767
Lazarov, M., 3748
Lazarova, R., 4025
Lazenby, A., 684
Lazić, Z., 4490, 4811
Lea, H. W., 998
Lebeau, J. B., 683, 4457, 4938
Lebedev, P. V., 4903
Lebedeva, N. A., 2128, 3566
Lebedeva, V., 5529
Le Berre, J. R., 3058–9
Leblond, C. P., 4224
Lebrun, J., 3612
Lechner, L., 4346
Leclerc, M., 3756
Leclercq, J., 1802
Le Cochec, F., 617
Lee, *see* Li
Lefebvre, P. W., 4822
Lefering, T., 2607
Leffel, R. C., 2662, 5615, 5633
Lefter, A., 2374
le Gloru, P., 1207
Lehmann, C. O., 1951
Lehnovič, V. S., 826
Leigh, J. H., 742–3
Leijerstam, B., 3052
Lein, A., 3047
Leininger, L. N., 4660
Lejn, Z. Ja., 4710
Lekeš, J., 2891
Lekhnovitch, *see* Lehnovič
Lelakis, P. J., 2482
Lele, V. C., 1740
Lelley, J., 371
Leng, E. R., 1649, 3278, 4707, 4753–54
Lenkov, L., 3146, 4616
Lennard, J. H., 5033
Lenz, F., 2420
Leonard, A., 4065
Leonori-Ossicini, A., 3180–1
Lepădatu, V., 2322, 3903
Lepin, T. K., 3000
Leppik, E. E., 4525
Leroy, J. F., 1013, 1015
Lesham, Y., 5333, 5525
Lesins, K., 767, 2053, 4929
Łęski, R., 1131
Leskova, E. S., 1061
Lesley, J. W., 1140, 2614
Lesley, M. M., 2614
Lester, D. T., 2497, 3956

Lett, J. T., 1527
Leu, *see* Lu
Leupold, U., 4237
Levadoux, L., 3888, 5392
Levandowsky, D. W., 1062
Levine, M., 2749
Levinthal, C., 1541
Lewicki, S., 3306
Lewis, C. F., 5065, 5073–74
Lewis, D., 93, 268
Lewis, E. B., 4145
Lewis, W. H., 1029
Leyvraz, H., 2469
Li, B. H., 3315
Li, B. J. S., 2153
Li, C. C, 5701
Li, H.-L., 5656
Li, H. W., 933, 1989
Li, L., 868
Li, P.-N., 805–6, 1299
Li, S., 940
Li, Y. N., 732
Liang, G. H. L., 1658
Ličev, B., 3073
Lichter, R., 1301
Liddicoet, A. R., 2526
Liddle, L. B., 2681
Lie, S., 4247
Lieb, M., 2792
Liebswar, K., 3928
Lilov, D. C., 2464
Lin, C.-C., 5625
Lin, C.-H., 805–6
Lin, C.-S., 629
Lin, C.-W., 4832
Lin, H., 1165
Lin, J.-C., 942–3
Lin, R.-C., *see* Lin, J.-C.
Lin, S.-Y., 4876
Lind, E. M., 4154
Lindegren, C. C., 2684, 2757
Lindegren, G., 5671
Linden, M. I., 4030
Linden, R., 1188
Linder, A., 1435
Lindqvist, K., 1322
Lindsey, K. E., 4894
Lindsey, M. F., 3248, 4724
Lines, R., 2487
Linko, Y.-Y., 1979
Linser, H., 2979
Linskens, H. F., 2858, 3644
Lipaeva, L. I., 2754
Lipińska, J., 813
Liporteliani, O. A., 503
Lippert, L. F., 1033
Lissouba, P., 1483–4
Little, E. L. (Jun.), 3944
Litton, C. C., 3689
Liu, T.-S., 979
Livencov, S. M., 501
Liyanage, D. V., 1169
Ljašenko, E., *see* Ljašenko, E. G.
Ljašenko, E. G., 953, 972, 2226, 2239
Llosa B., C., *see* Llosa Baluarte, C.
Llosa Baluarte, C., 311–2
Lloyd-Jones, C. P., 2318
Lo, C.-S., 930, 5120
Lobanov, G. A., 1114
Lobanov, V., Ja., 432, 540
Löbl, D., 2610
Lochmann, E.-R., 1425, 1431
Lochow, J. V., 2697
Lock, G. W., 5720
Lockwood, J. L., 2638
Loebis, A. T., 871, 883
Loeffel, F. A., 4706, 5649
Loegering, W. Q., 407, 1650, 1755, 3184
Loesch, P. J. (Jun.), 1636, 5332
Loh, *see* Lo
Loiselle, R., 4797
Loisil, L., 3125
Loktev, N. N., 2032
Lomija, N. Ja., 3841–2
Long, W. G., 1082
Longley, A. E., 538
Longworth, J. F., 5201
Lonnquist, J. H., 1639, 1884, 3279, 4724
Loo, *see* Lu
Lööf, B., 1605, 3732, 5227
Loomis, N. H., 2483
Loose, R. de, 152, 725, 2034
López-Ríoboo Tenreiro, F., 1744, 1983
Loprieno, N., 5575, 5576, 5577
Lorenz, R. J., 4921
Lorenzo-Andreu, A., 704
Lőrincz, C., 1022
Lorkiewicz, Z., 1506
Lorz, A. P., 2656, 4420
Lošak, I. F., 3743
Lotockij, G., 5589
Löve, Á., 2702, 2861
Löve, D., 1572, 2702
Low, A., 2155, 2157
Low, P. F., 772
Lowe, C. C., 2052
Ložnikova, V. N., 4467
Lozova, G. I., 1945
Lu, L.-S., 949
Lu, Y.-C., 5610, 5621
Lu, Y.-S., 940
Lubenec, P. A., 3459
Lučić, D., 3362
Lučić, S., 403, 4622
Lučnik, N. V., 2843
Lüdecke, H., 3662
Ludván, G., 3670
Luganskij., N. A., 5425
Lugovoj, A., 5530
Luhn, C. H., 2581, 5506
Luig, N. H., 1818, 1827
Luippold, H. J., 2582–3
Luke, H. H., 439, 1655, 4668
Luk'janenko, P. P., 3116, 4549
Lukovnikova, G. A., 3984
Lukpanov, Ž. L., 5166
Luna de la Fuente, R., 378
Lund, S., 435
Lunden, A. P., 2118, 3522
Lundqvist, A., 3407, 3428
Lundqvist, U., 573
Lupton, F. G. H., 264, 391, 1806,
Luria, S. E., 2769, 4198
Lustig, H., 5224
Lutkov, A. N., 3001
Luttrell, E. S., 5427
Luxardo De Franchi, N., 3837
Luzina, Z. A., 1418
Lužný, J., 807, 1308, 4096
L'vova, P. F., 5582
Lysenko, O. T., 1770
Lysenko, T. D., 51–2, 433, 1523, 2804, 2809
Lysov, V. N., 596, 1966

M., M., 4582
M., O., 5113
Ma, Y.-C., 5153
Maács, J. G., 3392
Maan, S. C., 372
Maan, S. S., 3087
Mabuchi, T., 4348, 4383
McAllister, D. R., 3455
Maccacaro, G. A., 2751, 4210
Macchia, F., 1330
McClintock, B., 1470
McCombs, C. L., 169, 4001, 4011
McCutchen, B. E., 5088
MacDonald, H. A., 2091
MacDonald, M. D., 4537
McDonald, S., 3363
Macedo, J. de A., 2477
Macer, R. C. F., 264, 4634
McEwan, J. M., 3079
McEwen, J., 627
McFarlane, J. S., 5140
McFerran, J., 4040
McGill, D. P., 436
McGinnis, R. C., 3198, 4652–3, 4658
McGrégor, W. G., 3727, 3740
McGregor, W. H. D., 5437
McGuire, D. C., 1357, 4080, 4412
Machado S., A., 1008
Machida, T., 4796
Machida, Y., 1157
Machlis, L., 5692
McKee, R. K., 5022
McKenzie, R. I. H., 570, 1849
Mackevič, N. V., 3927
Mac Key, J., 261, 1601–2, 4564, 5709
McKibben, G. E., 1973
McLean, J. G., 823
McLeish, J., 96–97
McLennan, H. A., 762
McLeod, A. G., 2264, 3695
MacLeod, H., 1471
McMahon, J., 3977
McMullan, J. L., 307, 4657
McNaughton, I. H., 59
McWhirter, K. S., 4687
McWilliam, J. R., 3435
MacWithey, H. S., 2243
Madhava Rao, V. N., 1199, 4393, 504
Madžarova, D., 5456
Magassy, L., 961–2, 2098
Maggini, P., 1534
Magni, G. E., 2691, 4134, 4139, 567
5678
Magoon, M. L., 608, 815, 1978, 336
3440, 4815
Maguire, J. D., 4893
Maguire, M. P., 522, 1885, 3271, 473
Mahadik, C. N., 1410
Mahalin, M. A., 3405
Mahalova, M. R., 4048–50
Mahbub Ali, 5073
Maheshwari, P., 91
Mahler, H. R., 2760
Mahoney, M. C., 1560
Mahudeswaran, K., 4391
Main, C. E., 3589
Maisin, J., 1529
Majlibaev, M. B., 2180
Majstrenko, O. I., 4656
Majsuradze, N. I., 2389–90, 3840, 530
Majsurjan, N. A., 3002, 4967
Majumder, P. K., 5315
Majumder, S. K., 5
Makarewicz, A., 28
Makarov, I. F., 3003
Makarova, L., 836
Makhija, O. P., 415, 4643–4
Maksimenko, I. K., 2174, 2181
Makus, A., 2094

Malabuyoc, J. A., 4111
Malato-Beliz, J., 1779
Malca, I., 3309
Malcolmson, J. F., 2135
Malec, K., 2141
Malevskaja, R. F., 2182
Maliani, C., 1787
Malinin, V. M.. 898
Malinovskij, B. N. 1981, 4808, 4814
Malinovskij, V. N., 1981
Mallah, G. S., 568
Mallik, S. N., 626
Malling, H., 1511
Malm, N. R., 778, 4764
Maluša, K. V., 425, 429
Malyšev, E., *see* Malyšev, E. I.
Malyšev, E. I., 1294, 3959, 5448, 5548
Mamedov, M. A., 2270
Mamedov, P. A., 3907
Mamporija, F. D., 1143, 2388
Manannikov, N. P., 2002
Mancinelli, A., 1534, 5654
Mandel, P., 1509, 1528
Mandryk, M., 5179
Mándy, Gy., 1024, 1874, 3143, 3208
Mangelsdorf, P. C., 502
Manglitz, G. R., 3496
Manguš, H., 1745
Mann, H. H., 1007
Mann, T. J., 3680
Mannanov, N. M., 3779
Manner, R., 1606
Manninger, I., 135
Manninger, I. (Mrs.), 135
Manolov, A., 3679
Mansholt, U., 2640
Månsson, T., 1604
Mansulov, N. I., 2169
Mansurova, V. V., 3191
Mantašjan, Ė. A. 1225
Mantle, P. G., 1813–4, 3172
Manueljan, H., 5643
Manželij, I. I., 1052
Manzjuk, S. G., 3266
Manzoor Ahmed, 2920
Manzoorul Imam, M., 2927–9
Mao, Y. T., 1573
Marani, A., 891
Marčenko, A., 2598, 5536
Marcet, E., 2508, 3933
Marchesi, G., 1693, 4732
Marcovich, H., 4177
Margara, J., 952, 2224, 2240, 2245
Margineanu, T., 1877
Margolin, P., 2797
Mariani, G., 4479
Marić, M. M., 512, 1507, 4713
Marie, R., 3384
Marijan, N., 3553
Marinčik, A. F., 2234
Marinescu, R., 2632, 4989
Marinkov, E., 3302
Maris, B., 3595
Mar'jahina, I. Ja., 4739
Markarian, D., 2638
Márki, A., 3154, 3341
Marmur, J., 13, 1488, 4174
Maróti, M., 2764
Márquez S., F., 481
Maršáková-Němejcová, M., 2275
Martens, M., 955, 3660
Martens, P., 5431
Martin, A. L. D., 5234
Martin, F. W., 92, 4051, 5501
Martin, G., 4196
Martin, J. P., 1164, 1463
Martin, P. G., 66
Martin, W. C., 2953
Martin, W. J., 168
Martin, W. K., 4706, 5649
Martínek, V., 1702
Martínez Díez, E., 1593
Martínez, M., 5438
Martínez Vázquez, M., 1854
Martin-Leake, H., 5111–2, 5114–5
Mart'janova, A. I., 799
Marukawa, S., 5484
Maruščak, M., 1362
Marutjan, S. A., 1225
Maruyama, A., 1997–2001, 2008
Maruyama, S., 1997–2001, 2008
Marx, R., 5152
Masabayashi, W., 5214
Masajo, C. M., 5647
Massenot, M., 290
Mastenbroek, A. A., 2641
Mastenbroek, C., 847
Mastenbroek, J. J., 847, 1160
Masui, M., 2630
Mateescu, N., 2326
Mathan, D. S., 5552
Mather, K., 4188, 5688
Matherne, R. J., 935
Mathon, C. C., 1858, 2110
Matlock, R. S., 3504
Matsui, O., 5321
Matsumoto, M., 1345–6, 1348
Matsumoto, S., 2660, 5632
Matsumura, S., 234, 369, 418, 3102, 3673, 4348, 4357–8, 4380, 4383, 4545, 4562, 4567
Matsunami, Y., 4130
Matsuo, T., 3380, 4263, 4442, 4463, 4848
Matsuura, H., 2558, 4789
Matsuura, R. M., 5554
Matsuura, Y., 83
Matta, A., 2411
Matter, J., 2847
Mattern, P. J., 356, 360
Matthews, J. D., 2489
Mattila, R. E., 3932
Matuo, *see* Matsuo
Mátyás, S., 1023
Matzinger, D. F., 1630, 3686
Matzner, F., 3814
Mauney, J. R., 893
Maurer, K. J., 1132
Mayerl, F., 4468
Mayr, E., 3128
Mazia, D., 75
Mazo, Ė. Z., 5069
Mazoti, L. B., 505
Mazzei, A., 2461
Meader, E. M., 5565
Meagher, J. W., 395
Medeiros, A. G., 1369, 1372
Medinec, V. D., 3159
Medvedeva, G., *see* Medvedeva, G. B.
Medvedeva, G. B., 4602
Medvedeva, O. A., 2417, 2438
Medvedeva, V. T., 1910
Meenakshi, G., 4105
Meenakshi, K., 609, 4813
Mehra, K. L., 331, 2044, 3439
Mehta, Y. R., 377, 630
Meier, W., 154, 804, 2104
Meijer, W., 2448
Meinl, G., 2565, 3477
Meinx, R., 2887
Meiselman, N., 2250
Mélard, V., 3518
Melcher, R., 2799
Melchers, G., 8
Melchior, G. H., 3948, 5432
Melehina, A., 2320
Meletti, M., 1694
Meletti, P., 1694, 4517
Mello-Sampayo, T., 3289
Mel'nikova, K. D., 2368
Melnyk, J. H., 4652–3
Mel'nykov, M. J., 4607
Melville, F., 5297
Memon, A. M., 894, 2920
Menabde, V. L., 4585
Mendes, A. J. T., 3702
Méndez R., E. D., 882, 5058
Meneret, G., 2276
Menescu, C., 3772
Menlikiev, M. Ja., 5089
Menzel, M. Y., 264, 925–6
Meppelink, E. K., 4502
Mercado, A. C. (Jun.), 4759
Merendi, A., 2511
Merfert, W., 2306
Mergen, F., 1257, 2876, 3956
Mericle, L. W., 1952, 2827, 4772
Mericle, R. P., 1952, 2827, 4772
Merrill, S. (Jun.), 3741
Merz, T., 2823
Meščerov, Ė. T., 2601, 4015
Mesdag, J., 4501
Meselson, M., 15
Metcalfe, D. R., 3344
Methan, D. S., 2631
Mettin, D., 575, 2068, 3490
Metzger, R. J., 180–1, 4625
Meyer, J. R., 2185, 3616
Meyer, R., 902
Meyer, V. G., 2185
Meza, N., 2321
Míča, B., 3577, 3579
Michaelis, A., 81
Michaelis, P., 4243, 4264–5
Michel, A., 3908
Michel, L. J., 3211
Michiewicz, M., 1803
Micke, A., 3478
Miclea, C., 305, 4507
Micu, I., 2367
Mičulka, B., 1182
Middleton, G. K., 320
Mihajlov, O. F., 5239
Mihajlova, E. I., 4675
Mihajlova, P. V., 5173
Mihajlović, M., 293
Mihov, A., 1380, 5643
Mijušković, S., 1032
Mikamori, A., 656, 4880
Mikołajczyk, J., 792, 2075–6, 2083, 4970
Mikoshiba, K., 4796
Miksche, J. P., 1532, 1553
Miksiewicz, M., 861
Mikula, B. C., 509
Miladinović, N., 302
Mildner, E., 2546
Milella, A., 5343
Miles, D. G., 678
Mileško, Z. F., 3226
Millbank, J. W., 1427
Miller, A., 1473
Miller, J. C., 165, 168, 2126, 3576
Miller, J. D., 412
Miller, J. J., 2694

Miller, M. D., 579
Miller, M. W., 2681
Millett, A. M., 2581
Millicent, E., 4283
Millikan, C. R., 395, 3027
Millington, A. J., 673
Milne, D. L., 5184
Miloradova, N. L., 388
Milovanova, L. V., 380
Milovidov, P., 1549
Miltenburger, H., 1511
Miltimore, J. E., 4904
Minagawa, K., 5157
Mindlin, S. Z., 4117
Minko, D. G., 880
Minkov, I., 5493
Minoshima, M., 3369
Minson, D. J., 700
Minton, N. A., 172, 901, 5093
Mirahmedov, S. M., 5092
Miranda de Onís, J., 2105, 2225
Mirić, M., 548, 1939
Mirimanyan, V. A., 5302
Mirošnyčenko, L. P., 4958
Mirov, N. T., 3951
Mirzabekjan, R. O., 4118
Miščenko, I. L., 2450
Mishra, M. D., 5222
Mišić, T., 3161
Misra, D. P., 1740
Misra, R. N., 638
Misro, B., 647, 4829
Mitani, M., 4880
Mitčenkova, T. A., 1896, 3221
Mitchell, A. F., 2489
Mitchison, D. A., 2740
Mitev, D., 5009
Mitkov, T., 300, 1894
Mitov, L., 345, 3120
Mitra, G. N., 4837, 4858
Mitroiu, V., 4531
Mitsui, M., 2271, 5187
Mittelstenscheid, L., 571
Mitu, M., 3807, 3827
Miyawaki, H., 5482
Miyazaki, M., 5322
Miyazaki, S., 4789
Miyazaki, T., 3602
Miyazawa, A., 4370
Mizukami, T., 3394
Mizushima, U., 245, 3372, 4835
Mjuller, *see* Müller
Mleşniţă, L., 3711
Młyniec, W., 2069
Moav, R., 2248, 2251
Modiano, G., 2773
Modylevs'kyj, Ja. S., 63
Moens, P., 5194
Moga, I., 3446, 3488
Mogilevceva, N. A., 354
Moh, C. C., 2273, 5190
Mohamed, A. H., 568
Mohamed, H. A., 4595
Mohamed-Osman, A. M., 182
Mohan Rao, P. K., 634
Moiradyan, L. A., 3570
Moiseenko, E. V., 2852
Moisescu, L., 3338
Moisoiu, G., 2541–2
Mojsjejeva, M. N., 74
Molè-Bajer, J., 1562
Molin, N., 1269
Moll, R. H., 1635, 4756
Möller, K.-H., 3521, 3575
Molokoedova, L. F., 5528
Molot, P., 546, 4475
Molotkovskij, Ju. G., 263
Mölzer, V., 239
Moment, G. B., 4279
Momojima, T., 5616
Monselise, S. P., 1079, 5306
Monteagudo, A., 4471, 4478
Moore, E. L., 3683
Moore, L. D., 706
Moore, R. C., 163
Moore, R. F., 4810
Moore, R. J., 1852, 5414
Moran V., C. A., 5059
Morand, J.-C., 3855
Moraru, K. V.. 4569
Moravec, J., 5510
Mordvinkina, A. I., 438, 3004
Morea, I., 2326
Moreau, J. P., 3058
Moreira, S., 1142
Morel, G., 1548
Morettini, A., 2358, 5298
Morgan, D. T. (Jun.), 5218
Mori, Y., 4714
Morimoto, K., 4866
Morinaga, T., 4836, 4851
Morini, R., 1778
Morishima, H., 1990, 4362–3, 4366–7
Moriwaki, B., 5209
Moriya, A., 2067
Morley, F. H. W., 4919, 4927
Morley Jones, R., 4188
Moroson, H., 1527, 4228
Morozova, E. D., 3258
Morozova, R. S., 5573
Morpurgo, G., 2746, 2750, 4122–3, 4127, 4266, 4272
Morris, D. A., 2147
Morrison, J. W., 3345
Morrison, R. M., 2309
Mortensen, E., 4413
Mortenson, L. R., 3550
Mortimer, R. K., 2824
Mortimore, C. G., 4760
Moruju, G., 3778, 3790
Moseman, J. G., 3359
Moskov, I., 3150
Moskovskij, V. Ju., 4427
Moss, D. N., 3262
Mostovoj, K., 1697
Mota, M. E. G. de M.e, 2895
Mothes, K., 5664
Mottershead, B. E., 761, 3437
Moulton, J. E., 2382
Mounat, A., 5161
Mousseau, A., 1793
Mousseau, J., 1483
Moustafa, E. M., 903
Moutschen-Dahmen, M., 4316
Moutschen, J., 4316
Movisyan, S. N., 3744
Možaeva, V. S., 1768, 3100
Mozsár, K., 2586
Muhammad Hussain Vains, 2911, 2913, 2919
Muhammad Shafi, 2915–6
Muhanova, Ju. I., 5594
Muhin, N. A., 1888
Muhin, N. D., 4615
Muhle Larsen, C., 1240
Mujdaba, F., 2324
Mujica, F. L., 200
Mukade, K., 366
Mukai, F. H., 2797
Mukai, T., 2776, 4375, 4378, 5209
Mukaiyama, S., 802
Mukherjee, R. N., 4320
Mukherjee, S. K., 5315
Mulè, A., 473
Mullaev, T. I., 5492
Müller, 1863
Müller, A. v., 3662
Muller, C. H., 1234
Müller, E., 3293
Müller, F., 1736
Muller, H. J., 5685
Müller, H. W., 4746
Müller, I., 2688, 4135
Müller, K.-H., 1677
Müller, N., 3957
Mulša, K. V., 2966
Multamäki, K., 3471, 3473, 4946
Mumjinschi, P., 2618
Mundkur, B., 2692
Mündler, M., 1301
Munro, J. M., 2153
Munteanu, I., 3320
Munteanu, M., 4954
Munteanu, O., 1798
Müntzing, A., 1598
Murakami, M., 2022
Muramatsu, M., 317
Murata, Y., 2007
Murawski, H., 1104
Mureşan, S., 4990
Mureşan, T., 1891, 1974, 4695, 5601
Murphy, A. M., 5140
Murphy, C. F., 1651, 4665
Murphy, H. C., 1842
Murphy, H. J., 4994
Murray, B. E., 4932
Murray, B. R., 5427
Murray, D. B., 3707
Murray, N. E., 1477
Murri, I. K., 2990
Murtazov, T., 5213
Murthy, K. N., 5341
Murty, B. R., 2246, 3685, 5175
Murty, G. S., 3335, 3685, 5175
Musahib-ud-Din Khan, 2934–38
Musijko, A. S., 281, 486, 2900
Mutuhin, G. R., 3160
Myers, W. M., 663
Mygind, H., 3585
Myssakowska-Paleolog, B., 3306

Nadeau, L., 1572
Nagai, H., 2782
Nagai, I., 1461
Nagai, S., 2782, 5674
Nagamatsu, T., 3123, 3382–3
Nagano, K., 5116
Nagarajan, C., 895
Nagasaka, K., 5547
Nagato, K., 3390
Nagatomo, T., 2404, 2675
Nagel, C. M., 1893
Nagibin, Ja. D., 2169, 2176
Nagy-Tóth, F., 3781
Nair, G. G., 1044
Naito, R., 5391
Najdenov, G., 3265
Nakagawa, M., 1724, 1734, 1812, 5561–62
Nakai, S., 4377
Nakajima, G., 3094–5, 3219, 4551
Nakamura, N., 20, 5464
Nakamura, R., 2400
Nakao, Y., 2848
Nakayama, A., 5186

Nakayama, M., 2633
Nakayama, R., 1378
Namba, H., 5495
Nambiar, M. C., 2407
Nambisan, K. M. P., 1197, 1199
Nanda, J. S., 626
Napiórkowska, E., 4522
Napp-Zinn, K., 294, 4200
Narasimha Rao, M. P., 2165
Narasimhaswamy, R. L., 1017
Narasimhswamy, K. K., 3705
Narayanan Nambiar, K. K., 3705
Narayanaswamy, P. S., 2639
Narise, T., 4360
Narváez M., I., 394
Nasatir, M., 1546
Našinec, J., 2024
Naskali, R. J., 382
Nasu, K., 5004
Natali, A. H., 2921
Natarajan, A. T., 1261, 1507, 3131
Nath, J., 720, 2039–30, 2033, 3419, 4897
Nath, N., 5344–5
Natti, J. J., 5496
Naumov, L. N., 1761
Naumova, A. T., 381
Naumova, L. N., 4552
Navot, E., 5617
Naylor, F., 4193
Naylor, H. B., 2690
Nazarenko, K., *see* Nazarenko, K. S.
Nazarenko, K. S., 139, 458, 463, 4342
Nazimov, M. A., 227
Nazirov, N. N., 900
Neagu, M., 2322, 3746. 3832, 3890
Neagu, M. I., *see* Neagu, M.
Neal-Smith, C. A., 3435
Neary, G. J., 1567–9
Neas, M. O., 2256
Nečas, J., 3336, 3353–4
Nečiporčuk, I., 2116
Nedelčev, N., 1204
Nedeseva, G. N., 3201
Neeb, O., 5148
Negoescu, C., 3301
Negreanu, E., 3889, 3892, 3899
Negrul', A. M., 3005
Nei, M., 2718
Neitzel, K., 781
Nekrasov, V., 4736
Nekrasov, V. I., 5404–05
Nelder, J. A., 4188
Nelson, O. E. (Jun.), 1913
Nelson, R. R., 292, 1737, 3049
Nelson, T. C., 5708
Němec, B., 4066
Nemlienko, F. E., 4763
Nesterov, Ja. S., 2346
Nestorescu, I., 5095
Nettevič, E. D., 343, 1742
Nettles, V. F., 2591
Neve, R. A., 1025, 3713
Nevinnyh, V. A., 5104
Nevstrueva, R. I., 1028
Nevzgodina, L. V., 4100
Newcomer, J. L., 5633
Newell, L. C., 2040–1
Newman, J. A., 3044
Newsom, D. W., 3576
Nezu, M., 369, 3378, 4348
Nica, S., 2326, 3778, 3824
Nickerson, N. H., 3244
Nicknejad, M., 1853
Nicholls, J. W. P., 1268
Nicolić-Vig, V., 1055
Nielsen, E. L., 670, 1633, 1652, 2029–30, 2033, 3419, 4897
Niemann, E., 1738
Nienstaedt, H., 2517, 3952
Nietsch, H., 2886
Nieuwhof, M., 1313, 1316, 2562, 2564, 2573, 3982–3, 3991
Niiuchi, K., 2634
Niizeki, H., 4875
Nijdam, J., 4170
Niketić, G., 5586
Nikiforova, E., *see* Nikiforova, E. G.
Nikiforova, E. G., 3121, 3124
Nikitin, I. N., 2500
Nikoghosyan, E. E., 3572
Nikolaev, A. G., 5653
Nikolaeva, D. A., 5653
Nikolov, H., 1537
Nikolova, N., 3856
Nikol'skij, Ju. K., 3097
Nikoro, Z. S., 1900
Nilan, R. A., 332, 1656, 2826, 5712
Niles, G. A., 3607
Nilsson, F., 3785
Nirmal Jit Singh, 5320
Nirula, S., 71
Niščij, I. A., 3158
Nishi, S., 53, 2284, 2566, 2577, 2615
Nishida, T., 2398–9
Nishihara, T., 2010
Nishijima, Y., 4089
Nishikawa, K., 3089, 4547
Nishimura, S., 1266, 2312, 5137
Nishimura, Y., 235, 1733
Nishiyama, I., 244, 3039, 3202, 3602, 4543
Nissen, Ø., 685
Noak, R., 4240
Nobs, M. A., 2870
Noll, A., 838
Nõmmsalu, A., 3252
Nordenskiöld, H., 88, 2875, 3418
Norman, A. G., 1444
Norman, S. M., 1141, 5663
North, C., 2576, 3764, 5451, 5502–3.
North, D. T., 1953, 4786, 5710
Norton, J. D., 4082
Noskov, V. I., 3946
Notani, N. K., 1918, 2629
Novák, F., 852, 3590
Novelli, G. D., 4182
Novinskij, I. I., 4278
Novomlinčenko, A. F., 1028
Novotná-Veselá, I., 1300
Nowacki, E., 790, 2075, 2077–8, 2081, 2084, 2087, 2096
Nowacki, I. E., 4969
Nüesch, B., 692
Nuffer, M. G., 510
Nunes, W. O., 1369
Nürnberg–Krüger, U., 1859
Nuti Ronchi, V., 1559
Nuždin, N. I., 1959, 4787
Nybom, N., 1073, 3861, 3864, 5707
Nyquist, W. E., 187, 3422, 4902

Oakland, G. B., 4206
Oba, K., 1256, 1258, 1261–2, 2523
Obayashi, G., 5538
Oberdorf, F., 1578
Oberle, G. D., 163–4
Obrazcov, A. S., 1919
O'Carroll, F. M., 4431
O'Connor, K. F., 4913
Oda, Y., 83
Odincova, I. G., 4104
O'Donell, C. A., 872–4
Oehlkers, F., 2756
Offutt, M. S., 1653, 3493
Ogasawara, N., 4877
Ogawa, S., 1729
Ogawa, T., 5468
Ogihara, S., 5574
Ognjanov, I., 5651
Ognjanova, A., 5550
Ogo, T., 4863
Ogura, H., 3033, 4016
Ohara, K., 5495
Ohata, H., 4508
Ohata, T., 2402
Ohba, *see* Oba
Ohova, E. P., 5579
Ohta, *see* Ota
Oka, H.-I., 1990, 3375, 4362–7, 4849
Okabe, S., 1637
Okada, F., 4464, 5188
Okada, M., 4855
Okada, T., 2783
Okada, Y., 1229, 1252
Okamoto, D., 4879
Okamoto, M., 367, 4536, 4589, 4593
Okamoto, T., 5473
Okaru, Z., 4869
Okolitenko, V. A., 2423, 2432
Oksner, A. M., 578
Oku, H., 4870
Okuniewski, J., 4335
Olangui, M., 5284
Oldemeyer, R. K., 2232
Oldén, E. J., 1074, 3828
Olejnikova, T. V., 455, 4618
Olenov, Ju. M., 4217
Ol'hovskij, 5098
Olive, L. S., 1492
Oliver, G. C., 4701
Oliver, R., 4253
Oliver, R. L., 1029
Olivera, A. de J., 2289
Olmo, H. P., 3780
Olšanskij, *see* Ol'šanskij
Ol'šanskij, M. A., 1680, 1728, 2897, 3619
Olsen, A., 851
Olsen, F. J. (Jun.), 4936
Olson, J. S., 2517
Olsson, G., 1605
Oltarževskij, N. P., 4621
Olteanu, G., 4168
Omarov, D. S., 3109
Oniščenko, L. I., 968
Onishi, K., 4519
Ono, Y., 336
Onozawa, Y., 3380
Onuma, K., 5484
Oosterhoff, P., 5015
Oota, *see* Ota
Opeke, L. K., 3132
Oppenoorth, W. F. F., 5672
Oprea, R., 3426
Oprea, S., 2342
Oprin, C., 3426
Oprişor, N., 3269, 3540
Oproiu, E., 1798
Opsahl, B., 3512
Orav, T., 376
Orellana, R. G., 3736, 5233
Orillo, F. T., 5196
Orlova, N. V., 4117

Orlovskij, N. I., 950, 971, 2227, 5135
Orman, H. R., 5415
Orozco Piñán, F., 1592
Oršanskaja, V. N., 275
Ortega, J., 406
Ortiz C., J., 481
Ortman, E. E., 766
Ošanina, N. P., 897
Oshri, *see* Ashri
Osipov, K. I., 4032
Oşlobeanu, M., 2451, 2465
Osnovin, P., 2569
Ostapenko, V. I., 1124
Ostazeski, S. A., 756
Östergren, G., 2836
Östlind, N., 3776
Ostrowska, U., 5364
Ota, I., 3391
Ota, K., 5482
Ota, T., 3673, 4357–8, 4545, 5382
Ota, Y., 156, 3716, 3721–2
Otani, Y., 2678–9
Oţeleanu, R., 2838
Otis, O. J., 587
Otsuka, H., 4877
Ottaviano, E., 1914, 3291
Ou, S. H., 657, 3397
Ouang, *see* Wang
Ourecky, D. K., 5543
Overcash, J. P.. 3867
Ownbey, M., 1295, 2706
Owen, F. V., 5140
Oyanguren y Garcés de Marcilla, J., 1983
Ozaki, K., 5613

P., M. W., 5363
Pääsuke, M., 5260
Pacucci, G., 1330
Paddock, E. F., 1237, 5542
Pahomova, V. P., 447
Pai, R. A., 365
Painter, H., 3055
Painter, R. H., 675, 766, 4003
Pakula, R., 4236
Pal, B. P., 338, 372
Pál, Gy., 4555
Palakarčeva, M., 2253
Palamarčuk, A. S., 2059, 3469
Palaš, V. P., 2230
Palenzona, D. L., 3135, 4727, 5540
Palevits, D., 891
Palevitz, *see* Palevits
Palilov, A. I., 1705
Paliwal, R. L., 2860, 4697–98
Palmer, T. P., 4925
Palmqvist, T., 1611
Palocsay, R., 2342
Pamfil, C., 3305
Pan, S., 4225
Pancho, J. V., 645
Panda, B. S., 921, 5108–9
Pandalai, K. M., 2408
Pandele, I., 1090, 2401, 3851
Pandey, K. K., 812
Panella, A., 2023
Panikkar, A. O. N., 3724
Panje, R. R., 3653
Pankiw, P., 758
Pankow, H., 5693
Panos, D. A., 698
Panton, C. A., 4928
Pao, W.-K., 4321
Pao, Y.-S., 949
Papizan, H. P., 1476
Papp, Zs., 392
Paracer, C. S., 1050
Parameswar, N. S., 3502
Paris, C. D., 2743
Paris, R., 3751, 3756
Parish, J. A., 4609
Parker, M. B., 3399
Parmar, K. S., 315
Parnia, P., 2350, 3821
Parrot, L., 5401
Parsons, P. A., 2753
Părvanov, R., 3302
Paškar', S. I., 860
Pass, H., 4681
Pastena, B., 2467
Patau, K., 2828
Pate, J. B., 5072, 5084
Patel, A. S., 3420
Patel, K. A., 988
Patel, M. K., 2195
Patel, P. L., 5067
Patel, R. A., 5067
Paterniani, E., 3283
Pathak, G. N., 1042, 1383, 2652, 3734, 4107, 5223
Patil, B. D., 689, 2025, 4913
Patil, G. D., 4081
Patil, J. A., 5646
Patil, S. S., 5034
Patterson, F. L., 3212
Patterson, R. M., 4821
Patton, R. F., 1270
Patzke, E., 3430
Pauševa, Z. P., 1835
Pavgi, M. S., 553
Pavlek, P., 5462
Pavlov, K., 2810
Pavlov, T., 1522
Pavlova, A. M., 1417
Pavlova, M. A., 2427
Pavlovič, I. G., 1800
Payne, M. G., 5150
Payson, R. M., 5647
Pčelarov, V., 4093
Pčelarova, P., 4093
Peacock, W. J., 1544
Peacocke, A. R., 1539
Peak, R. W., 764
Pearson, G. A., 2016–7
Pearson, L. C., 763
Pec, Ja. T., 3040
Pedersen, M. W., 1624, 3455
Pedersen, P. N., 4798
Pees, E., 1423
Peier, D., 430
Pekker, M. Z., 904
Pel'cih, I. L., 446, 4568
Peloquin, S. J., 1654, 3517, 3550
Peña V., B., 3284
Pendleton, J. W., 3257
Pengili, M., 2464
Perceali, G., 2112, 2541–2, 3531, 4992
Perciali, G., *see* Perceali, G.
Perdue, S. W., 1503
Peresypkin, V. F., 4630
Peretjat'ko, V. G., 2233, 5141
Perfil'eva, A. M., 2670
Perkins, H. J., 3080
Pernerstorfer, H., 2426
Perovskij, D., 1309
Perry, D. A., 5090–91
Persecă, E., 3311
Person, C., 4186
Persson, A. R., 143
Persson, E., 1603
Persson, M., 1269
Persson, P. J., 1602, 4943
Persson, S., 1269
Perttula, O., 3193, 3328
Pešík, J., 2890
Pesola, V. A., 3118
Pessenda, C. E., 845
Pestana, C. G. A., 3556
Péterfi, S., 3781
Peters, D. C., 1943
Peters, L. V., 2040–1
Petersen, A., 695
Petersen, R. G., 4895
Peterson, A., 4163
Peterson, C. E., 2552
Peterson, C. J. (Jun.), 184, 1754
Peterson, D. F., 2235
Peterson, E. K., 2466
Peterson, G. A., 582
Peterson, J. L., 4758
Peterson, L. K., 4650
Peterson, M. L., 3485, 4894
Peterson, P. A., 1880
Peterson, R., 2457
Petiet, J., 5461
Petkov, N., 5237
Petreanu, F., 3989
Petrescu, C., 2327
Petrov, D. F., 3885
Petrov, G., 3343
Petrov, M. P., 3006
Petrov, P., 1047, 1049, 4530
Petrov, S. A., 2521
Petrova, Z. V., 279, 428
Petruhin, K., 2538
Petrunja, M. I., 4982
Petrušina, M. P., 3668
Petterson, B., 1515
Pfahler, P. L., 439, 1655, 4668
Pfeifer, D., 2748
Phatak, S. C., 5535
Phillips, L. L., 5068
Phillips, S. H., 5603
Pi, C.-P., 414, 5045
Piacco, R., 613, 1994, 3385
Pickett, R. C., 1668
Pieniążek, J., 2337
Pieris, W. V. D., 1166–7
Pietkiewicz, T. A., 910
Pilipenko, F. S., 5419
Pillay, P. N. C., 3737
Pimenova, L. V., 4340
Pinčuk, P. D., 2101
Pinto, M. R. G., 3703
Pīrāgs, D., 5417
Pires, A. J. C., 3552
Pîrvu, T., 3162
Pisani, P. L., 3873–4
Pisarenko, M., 1328
Pisarev, V. E., 329, 343, 1792, 3007, 4597
Pittenger, T. H., 2833
Planeta, F., 1365
Plarre, W., 2086, 3218
Platon, M., 3259
Platonova, R. N., 3191
Plavšić-Gojković, N., 2287
Plescher, C., 2834
Plessers, A. G., 3630, 3727
Pochard, E., 4629
Pocinoc, V., 3259
Podmogaeva, M. I., 1333
Poenaru, I., 2465
Pohjakallio, O., 3230, 3480

Pohjanheimo, O., 3350, 4781, 5003, 5006
Pokorny, A., 1801
Pokrovskaja, A. S., 2336
Pokrovskaja, N. F., 1932
Polanskaja, A. M., 3551
Polerecký, O., 2647
Poliščuk, L. V., 4734
Pollhamer, E., 137, 572
Pollmer, W. G., 1801, 1805
Polsinelli, M., 1212, 5680
Polster, H., 5440
Poltarev, E. M., 1773, 3088
Polubesova, E. I., 5514
Polunin, Ja. Ja., 1408
Ponchet, J., 4523
Ponnaiya, B. W. X., 4387
Ponomarenko, F. A., 4601
Pontecorvo, G., 2741
Pontis, R. E., 2410
Poole, C. F., 4412
Poostchi, I., 2091
Pop, E., 4532
Popa, D., 2597
Popla, P., 2367, 3831
Popa, T., 5284
Popa, V., 2610
Pope, D. T., 169
Pope, W. K., 183–4
Popescu, E., 5374
Popescu, G., 2465, 3488, 3893, 4954
Popescu, I., 3311
Popescu, R., 4533
Popescu, S., 306, 2323, 2452–3, 3890
Popham, R. A., 382
Popov, A., 4616
Popov, P., 1045, 2111
Popova, D., 2619, 3719, 5581
Popova, I. V., 3674
Popovich, M., 210–12
Popovici, D., 3487, 4954
Popovici, E., 5129
Popovici, I., 2238
Popow, G., 1890, 3231–2
Porsche, W., 288, 2086
Porter, D. D., 5072
Portères, R., 5195
Portjanko, V. P., 520
Pospíšilová, D., 1222
Pospíšilová, J., 1412
Potapov, S., *see* Potapov, S. P.
Potapov, S. P., 1183, 2428
Potapova, N. K., 3235
Potlajčuk, V. I., 4765
Potlog, A. S., 3301
Potočanac, J., 1816
Potul'nyc'kyj, P. M., 5524
Pound, G. S., 3973
Povilaitis, B., 2255
Povolockaja, K. L., 2990
Powell, D., 5366
Powell, J. B., 1656
Powell, N. T., 3683
Powelson, R. L., 5034
Pozsár, B. I., 100
Prakken, R., 232
Prasad, R. B., 313
Prasada, R., 1740, 1825
Praskova, N., 2811
Praslička, M., 4440
Pratt, C., 3905
Pravednikova, G. L., 3096
Preda, V., 3292
Premsekar, S., 1384, 5599
Prensky, W., 3246
Prezent, I. I., 10, 2808, 4570
Priadcencu, A., 3338, 5238, 5587
Price, S., 932
Priestley, W. G., 5502–3
Prieto Heraud, E., 1744, 1983, 2105, 2225
Priilinn, O., 4571
Princ, Ja. I., 3915
Pritchard, A. J., 4906
Priyavratha Rao, S. B., 2197
Procenko, A. E., 420
Procenko, E. P., 420
Proctor, B. S., 1331
Prohorov, I. A., 457
Prokazin, E. P., 5399, 5434
Prokazina, T. P., 5434
Prokof'eva-Bel'govskaja, A. A., 5659
Pronina, N. D., 5573
Proost, M. de, 151
Proto, V., 1975
Pruckova, M., 283, 344
Prutescu, E., 3989, 4034
Pryor, L. D., 1248, 5420
Przybylska, J., 2096, 2671, 4970–71
Pudovkina, Z. M. 889, 5050, 5052
Puente E., J. M. de la, 1254
Pugnat, C., 1858
Puhal'skij, V. A., 1796
Puia, I., 1961
Puja, *see* Puia
Pukalov, B. P., 1933
Puşcaş, M., 3166–7, 3295
Puşcaşu, A., 2134, 3591, 5032
Püschel, F., 537
Pushkarnath, 3542, 5005, 5014
Pustovoit, *see* Pustovojt
Pustovojt, V. S., 1054, 5241
Putzeys, W., 384
Pynzar', S. L., 4548

Quinby, J. R., 1657, 5705
Quinlivan, B. J., 4953
Quirin, C., 1509
Qureshi, S. A., 332

Rachie, K. O., 4389
Račinski, T., 3072, 5590
Rácz-Kotilla, E., 3711
Radloff, H. W. (Jun.)., 1323, 5509
Radlow, A., 816
Radu, I. F., 1090
Rădulescu, C., 2326, 2369, 3778, 3824
Rădulescu, E., 3311, 3320
Rădulescu, G., 3891
Radulov, L., 1218
Raekelboom, E. L., 4916
Raeuber, A., 3294
Raevskaia, *see* Raevskaja
Raevskaja, O. G., 2687, 4133, 5676
Raghavan, R. S., 1058
Ragland, J. L., 1892
Rahmat Ali, 2910–3, 2918–9
Rai, U. K., 4060
Raianu, M., 3206
Raimondi, P., 473
Rajagopala Reddy, V., 652
Rajan, S. S., 3728
Rajhathy, T., 310, 3199, 3345
Rajki Cicer, E., 130, 236, 3148, 4598
Rajki, Š., *see* Rajki, S.
Rajki, S. (Mrs.), 1746
Rajki, S., 124, 127, 3108
Rake, A., 1546
Rakshit, S. C., 5110
Ramachandran, K., 5156
Ramachandra Rao, S., 603
Ramage, R. T., 585, 1950
Ramakrishnan Nair, P. K., 5293
Ramana Rao, B. V., 1041, 5331
Raman, V. S., 599
Ramanna, M. S., 1978, 3366, 3440
Ramanujam, S., 3737–8
Rama Rao, M., 2172
Ramaswamy, K. R., 4388
Ramdas, L. A., 2714
Ramirez, D. A., 5328, 5346
Ramírez E., R., 3284–5
Rampton, H. H., 4895
Randhawa, G. S., 2392, 2471–2, 5256, 5293, 5305, 5316, 5317–8, 5344–5
Ranga Rao, D. R., 789, 3376
Rao Gangaprasada, N., 5331
Rao, J. T., 2223, 5123
Rao, M. V., 313–4, 415, 4643, 4648
Rao, M. Rama, *see* Rama Rao, M.
Rao, M. Venkoba, *see* Venkoba Rao, M.
Rao, M. V. P., 4557
Raper, J. R., 270, 2725, 4195
Rapoport, I. A., 36, 4268
Rashid, A., 2931–2
Rašidov, T. R., 534
Rasmusson, D. C., 567, 595, 3332
Rathsack, R., 1442
Ratnaswamy, M. C., 597, 1967
Rautou, S., 1980, 4487
Ravantti, S., 3466, 3484, 4942
Ray, M., 3131
Razvi, H. A., 5331
Read, J., 1551
Rechinger, K. H., 5423
Reddy, G. M., 1883
Reddy, T. S., 5320
Rédei, G. P., 4213
Redkozubov, M. F., 464
Redžepov, O., 879
Reece, P. C., 1080
Reeder, J. R., 738
Rees, H., 445, 450, 3223
Reese, G., 2873
Reeve, E. C. R., 29
Reeves, J. T., 307, 4609, 4657
Regal, V., 693
Rehse, E., 1612, 2882
Reich, E., 1533
Reichert, I., 5306
Reid, D. A., 3359
Reid, R. D., 1190, 3766
Reinbergs, E., 4777, 4788
Reitz, L. P., 4534
Rejšek, J., 1283
Rekhi, S. S., 5645
Remeslo, V. N., 1796
Remy, P., 1121, 2349
Renea, S., 2113
Renier, A., 5161
Renneberg, K.-H., 1424
Respondek, V., 3276
Retezeanu, M., 84, 2838
Reusch, J. D. H., 3433
Reuther, G., 3913
Reves, T., 4995
Revilla M., V., 658
Reyes C., P., 481
Reynard, G. B., 4022
Reynolds, H. C., 732
Reyntens, H., 152
Rho, J. H., 4295

Rhodes, A. M., 4007
Ricciardi, A., 5066
Rice, F. O., 4292
Rich, A. E., 5565
Richards, H. R., 401, 5603, 5649
Richards, M. C., 5565
Richardson, W. L., 2043, 3438
Richens, R. H., 2510
Richharia, R. H., 647, 3371, 3389, 4829, 4857
Richmond, T. R., 3607, 3617, 5082
Richter, A., 1585, 2772
Rick, C. M., 2629, 4043
Ridé, M., 3786
Riedl, W. A., 1658
Rieger, B., 2552
Rieger, R., 81
Rieman, G. H., 5007
Riepma Wzn, P., 4091
Rigot, N., 5008
Riley, H. P., 1710, 4449
Riley, R., 1794
Říman, L., 527
Rinke, E. H., 1868, 4469
Ris, H., 70
Rivals, P., 3642, 3916
Rives, M., 3897, 5392
Rivers, G. W., 5233
Rizet, G., 1483
Rjabčenko, N. B., 2767
Rjabov, I. N., 5254
Roane, C. W., 3361
Röbbelen, G., 2787, 2793, 4241, 4248, 4774
Robert, A. L., 3310
Roberts, C., 2685–6
Roberts, D. W. A., 421
Roberts, E. H., 617, 4834
Robertson, A., 34
Robertson, D. S., 466, 469
Robichon-Szulmajster, H. de, 2683
Robinow, C. F., 2732
Robinson, A. G., 4799
Robinson, D. B., 858
Robinson, H. F., 1635, 4434, 4756
Roborgh, R. H. J., 1026
Rocha, J. L. V., 3701
Rochecouste, E., 2220, 4898
Rod, J., 2024
Rodenburg, C. M., 1318
Rodenhiser, H. A., 1449
Roderick, T. H., 67
Rodičev, S. D., 2182
Rodigin, M., 2589
Rodionova, N. A., 340
Rodionova, Z., 825
Rodrigo, M., 2015
Rodrigues, A., 2477
Rodríguez, A. A., 576
Rodriguez, A. E., 549
Rodriguez, R. A., 5520
Rodriguez Amieva, P. J., 4462
Roe, R., 3437
Roemer, T., 2709, 4158
Roer, L., 849
Rogaš, A. R., 3629
Rogers, H. H., 684, 3409
Rogers, V. E., 760–1
Roggow, G., 830
Rogler, G. A., 4921
Rohde, C. R., 180–1
Röhrborn, G., 4270
Rohringer, R., 4186
Romančuk, M. N., 3682
Romanescu, I., 2465
Romanov, I. D., 3009
Romaško, I. S., 3917
Romeike, A., 2315, 3755
Romero L., M., 312
Rommel, M., 1960
Roo, R. de, 725
Rose, M. F., 2154–5, 2157
Rosenstiel, K. von, 1722, 4628
Roseweir, J., 3223
Ross, A. F., 1000–1
Ross, G. L., 4707
Ross, H., 835, 1721, 3031, 5018, 5035
Ross, J. G., 605–6, 1659, 1976, 4917
Ross, J. M., 1064
Ross, R. G., 1112
Ross, W. M., 4603
Rossetti. V., 3588, 5026
Rossner, W., 64
Rostovceva, S. A., 1241
Roşu, G., 3259
Rotar, P. P., 771
Rothacker, D., 3519, 3567, 3597, 5001
Rotheim, M. B., 1490
Rotini, O. T., 76
Rousi, A., 5250
Roussel, N., 955
Roventa, I., 2617
Rowicka, K., 1803
Rowlands, D., *see* Rowlands, D. G.
Rowlands, D. G., 2070, 4067
Roy Choudhury, A. K., 3379, 3381
Rozanov, A., 2424
Rozanova, M. A., 3008
Roze, K., 460
Rozendaal, A., 827
Rožkov, M. I., 3829
Różycki, E., 999
Rübensam, E., 1577
Ruckij, I. A., 3742
Ruden, T., 2529
Rudenko, M. I., 361
Rudenko, N. M., 856
Rudić, M., 2366
Rudkovskij, G. P., 5287
Rudner, R., 2790–1, 4267
Rudnick, D., 1441
Rudolph, T. D., 3952
Rudorf, W., 256, 2709, 4075, 4158, 4987
Ruebenbauer, T., 1881
Ruggeri, C., 1247
Ruhland, W., 4149–50
Ruinard, J., 1019
Ruissen, J., 1172, 1192, 5350
Rumbaugh, M. D., 3460, 4939
Ruokola, A.-L., 4131
Ruppé, R. J., 521
Russell, L. B., 1531
Russell, W. A., 3314, 3317–8, 4688
Russell, W. L., 1531
Russi, N., 3494
Rusmini, B., 334
Ruszkowski, A., 1113
Ruszkowski, M., 3176, 3179, 4638
Ruyten, J. H., 1355
Ružeeva, O. I., 1051
Ryan, F. J., 2783
Ryan, G. F., 5282
Rybin, V. A., 3010, 5278
Ryder, E. J., 1321, 5507
Ryhtin, F. A., 3804
Rylov, G. P., 3848
Ryńska, A., 4941
Ryžej, I. P., 4528
Ryžov, S. N., 2175
Saad, S. I., 909
Saakov, S. G., 3011
Sabirov, M. K., 5253
Sacco, T., 4112
Sachs, E., 5717
Sadasivan, T. S., 3624
Sadykov, A. M., 3107
Sadykov, S. S., 2173, 3613, 5092
Šafranskij, V. P., 2881
Safta, I., 479
Sagajdak, I. N., 490
Sagan, C., 61
Sagar, G. R., 59
Sager, R., 2720
Sagromsky, H., 2625
Sahadevan, P. C., 650
Sahai, B., 377
Sahakyan, T. A., 2166, 3618
Saharov, V. V., 3191
Saigne, B., 744, 3091
Saigusa, T., 5631
Saio, K., 4189, 4285
Saito, K., 4977
Saito, T., 2602, 4017
Šajtan, I. M., 3895
Sakaguchi, K., 1229
Sakai, K., 31, 1169, 2015, 2409, 4360–1
Sakai, K. I., *see* Sakai, K.
Sakai, R., 5024
Sakai, Y., 5228
Sakamoto, S., 4355
Sakamoto, T., 4843, 4846
Sakamoto, U., 5574
Sakazawa, M., 4843, 4846
Säkö, J., 5355
Sakuma, M., 5228
Sakurai, Y., 4463
Salama, S. I., 4491
Salazar, J., 1820
Salčeva, G., 1809
Salibe, A. A., 1142
Sallans, B. J., 287, 4458
Salokangas, K., 3985, 3994, 4023
Salonen, A., 3480
Samborski, D. J., 4186
Šamina, Z. M., 5659
Samoggia, V., 1589
Samorodova-Bianki, G. B., 3571
Samoto, K., 2019
Sampath, S., 646
Sampford, M. R., 718
Sampson, D. R., 4436
Sams, J., 1530
Samsonova, I., 1358
Samundževa, E. M., 3037
Samusev, F. F., 2513
Sanandachari, A., 934
Sánchez-Monge, E., 4470, 4486
Sand, S. A., 2, 2247, 5171
Sandal, P. C., 1663
Sandar, N., 3549
Sanders, M. E., 606, 1976
Sandoval S., A. A., 1886, 1934
Sandstedt, M. R., 4752
Sanduleac, E., 1360
Săndulescu, R., 1360, 4031
Sanford, L. L., 814
Sanghi, A. K., 339
Sankin, L. S., 3885
Sansavini, S., 2373
Sansome, E., 1550
Santamour, F. S. (Jun.), 2496, 3929
Santos, I. S., 488
Sanyal, P., 924, 3641, 5110
Šapiro, I. D., 556

Šarapov, N. P., 1217
Sarasola, J. A., 217
Sarasola Sancho, F. M., 1854
Saraswathi-Devi, L., 3624
Saraswathy Royan, 5666
Sarca, T., 1891, 1974
Sardi, F., 1212–4, 5379
Šarenkova, H., 5566
Sarić, M. R., 293
Šaripov, S., 5376
Sarkar, A., 946
Sarkisova, M. M., 5397
Sarkissian, I. V., 507, 1962
Sarma, M. S., 919–20
Sarpe, N., 4695
Sarre, M. F., 2236
Saru, N., 4168
Sarup, P., 3186
Sasaki, M., 1762–3, 4550, 4553
Sasaki, S., 5450
Sastri, M. V. S., 641
Satarov, N., 1926
Satarov, N. M., 1756, 4540
Satchuthananthavale, R., 5246
Sato, C., 5362
Sato, D., *see* Sato, J., 4290
Sato, J., 4290
Sato, K., 1310
Sato, T., 2398, 2402, 3033, 4016
Satokawa, O., 1997–2001, 2008
Saucken, K.-O. von, 3209
Sauerbier, W., 4229
Săulescu, N., 478, 3253, 4702, 4751
Saunders, J. H., 1462, 2156, 2187
Sauret, S., 1155
Savatti, M., 4944
Savčenjuk, D. M., 4886, 4945
Savčenko, N. A., 2560
Savel'ev, A. A., 1525
Savinova, N., 2610
Savinskaja, N. V., 3581
Savițchi, P., 2618
Savitsky, V. F., 185
Savov, P., 5078
Savulescu, A., 3591
Sax, H. J., 1554, 5466
Sax, K., 1554, 5466
Saxena, S. S., 5235
Saylor, L. C., 2525
Sazanov, M. M., 3963
Sazuki, K., 802
Scaramuzzi, F., 3819
Scarascia, B., 4563
Scarascia, G. T., 1691, 3684, 4559, 5163
Ščelokova, Z. I., 533, 543
Ščerbakov, G., 4013
Ščerbakov, Ju. N., 255, 4578
Ščerbakov, V. K., 3191
Ščerbina, I. P., 3268
Schaaf, H. M., 1660, 4921
Schaal, L. A., 823
Schaeffer, P., 1469
Schäfer, B., 3064
Schäfer, G., 3567
Schafer, J. F., 3212
Schaffer, H. G., 1070
Schairer, L. A., 1553, 4257
Schaller, C. W., 593–4
Schamadlak, J., 3812
Schank, S. C., 186, 2310
Scharen, A. L., 1811
Scheibe, A., 4774
Scheijgrond, W., 680
Schiber, E., 559
Schick, E., 846
Schick, R., 846, 1576, 1579, 4166, 5719
Schieber, E., 4878
Schiemann, E., 3324
Schiltz, P., 2262, 3690–1, 5182
Schlehuber, A. M., 162, 430, 1661
Schlesinger, S., 4315
Schlösser, E., 3676
Schlösser, L.-A., 2241
Schlosser-Szigat, G., 3495
Schmalz, H., 396, 3163
Schmid, G., 1077
Schmidt, J. W., 356, 360, 436, 4611–2
Schmucker, T., 2533
Schnathorst, W. C., 1226
Schneider, R., 330
Schnell, F. W., 22, 1493, 1904
Schnock, M., 3498
Schofield, H. J., 3729
Scholz, F., 1951, 4773
Scholz, G., 2626
Schön, W. J., 4965, 5220
Schönbach, H., 1586, 5408
Schoth, H. A., 4973
Schreiber, M., 2532
Schreiner, E. J., 3929
Schreiter, J., 2565, 3482
Schrimpf, K., 4614
Schrodt, W., 2481
Schuhmann, G., 3174–5, 3215
Schuler, J. F., 3273
Schulke, J. D., 187, 3422
Schultes, R. E., 3762
Schulz, K., 1038
Schulze, R., 288
Schulz-Schaeffer, J., 3129
Schuphan, W., 5441
Schuppe, E., 3859
Schuster, W., 1679, 2697, 3557, 3745
Schütt, P., 5429
Schwanitz, F., 90
Schwemmle, B., 2787
Schwemmle, J., 4323
Schwendimann, F., 715
Schwerdtfeger, G., 2316
Schwinghamer, E. A., 4923
Ščibrja, A. A., 799
Scossiroli, R. E., 2780, 3678, 4930–1, 5164
Scossiroli, S., 4727
Scott, F. H., 5443
Scott, G. E., 482
Scott, J. E., 628
Ščukis, R. I., 2425
Scully, N. J., 1505
Seale, C. C., 4414
Seaman, W. L., 1312
Seaney, R. R., 4976
Sears, E. R., 328, 1650, 1755, 4593
Sebto, A. G., 4084
Sechler, D. T., 4667
Sečnjak, L. K., 4575
Sedeño, A. R. de, 205–6
Sedlmayr, K., 3657
Sedlmayr, T., 3671
Sedov, E. N., 1091, 3808, 5264
Sedova, A., 1349
Sedova, Z. A., 1091, 5264
Seemanthani, K. B., 5155
Seetharaman, R., 4829
Segalla, A. L., 3649
Seidov, G. A., 2184
Seif, R. D., 3257, 4816
Sekizuka, S., 802, 1397, 2067
Seko, H., 2019
Sekulić, M., 5586
Seljaninov, G. T., 423
Šeluhin, I. S., 1727
Semedo, L., 4493
Semeniuk, G., 4939
Sen, N. K., 1392–3, 4071, 4083, 4979, 5591–2, 5598
Sen, S., 2211
Sen, S. K., 918
Sen, S. N., 32
Senčenko, G. I., 912, 2205
Senff, G., 2097, 2100
Sengbusch, R. von, 1575, 2696, 2882, 3633
Senn, H. A., 753, 2865
Šenšina, S. V., 916
Senti, F. R., 386
Şeptilici, G., 2324, 2682
Šer, B., 4574
Serafimov, S., 1144
Sergeant, D., 2796
Sergeev, V. Z., 577, 3349, 4573
Serkezy-adeh, W., 5148
Sermonti, G., 2746, 2750, 4115, 4121–7, 4205, 4315, 5654
Sermonti, I. S., 5654
Seshagiri Rao Rolla, 1058
Šestakov, I. I., 3835
Seth, J. N., 2396
Sethi, B. L., 3614, 4167
Sethi, K. L., 3335
Setlow, J. K., 4, 4273
Setlow, R., 4, 2821
Ševčenko, I. S., 1942
Ševčenko, S. V., 2506
Ševčenko, V. N., 2242
Ševčuk, T. N., 284
Sevost'janov, S. P., 954, 958, 2230
Seyffert, W., 4201
Sficas, A. G., 5172
Shah, Siraj-ud-Din, *see* Siraj-ud-Din Shah
Shah, S. S., 1962
Shaheen, A. H., 568
Shakudo, K., 2095
Shama Bhat, K., 4394
Shambulingappa, K. G., 608, 1978, 3440, 4815
Shane, J. F., 5126
Shang, K.-C., 933, 3651
Shank, D. B., 1893
Shanmughasundaram, A., 4388
Shannon, E. L., 4892
Sharma, A. C., 4296
Sharma, A. K., 1014, 1305, 4312
Sharma, D. K., 5256
Sharma, K. D., 426, 3189
Sharma, R. L., 2472
Sharp, E. L., 4524, 4623, 5149
Shastry, S. V. S., 634, 638, 789, 3376
Shaver, D. L., 4722
Shen, C.-W., 806
Shen, I.-S., 416
Shen, S.-C., 4234
Shepherd, W., 3450
Sherwood, R. T., 754
Shibasaki, O., 5483
Shibata, K., 3990
Shibata, M., 5228–9
Shida, S., 1991, 2144, 2579
Shifriss, O., 1043
Shiga, B., 5228
Shih, C.-Y., 948
Shikamoto, Y., 2009
Shimazaki, Y., 649

Shimizu, S., 1281, 1291, 2547, 4454
Shimotsuma, M., 3981, 4005–6
Shin, H., 2009
Shinohara, S., 5477, 5489, 5499
Shisa, M., 4325
Shivraj, A., 5331
Schlomi, A., 4483
Shoji, T., 83
Shult, E., *see* Shult, E. E.
Shult, E. E., 2684, 5671
Shyu, W.-J., 837
Sibian, M., 3663
Siddiqi, O. H., 11
Sidhu, B. S., 3245
Sidorov, F. F., 251, 529, 1936, 4740, 4765
Sikalenko, M., 5442
Sikka, S. M., 314–5, 415, 4643–4
Silaev, A. S., 4427
Silbernagel, M. J., 4626
Sill, W. H. (Jun.), 422
Šilova, S. N., 3999
Silva, C. A. de, 5246
Silva, D. M., 4226
Silva, J. V., 783
Silva, M. V. e, 1996
Silvestre, 2969
Silvestre, P., 5330
Simak, M., 1256, 1261–2, 1264, 2523
Simakov, N. S., 2430
Šimanskij, N. K., 3743
Šimaraev, G. E., 3967
Siminel, V. D., 4572
Simmonds, N. W., 1198
Simon, J.-L., 2469
Simon, M., 4512
Simonean, *see* Simonjan
Simonguljan, N. G., 3610
Simonjan, A. A., 2351, 5269
Simons, M. D., 3211, 4669
Simonyan, E. H., 1860
Simovski, K., 5258
Sims, H. J., 395
Šin, A. E., 2002
Sinclair, C. B., 105
Singh, A., 5222
Singh, A. P., 3083
Singh, B., 1383
Singh, D., 1034
Singh, D. N., 1042, 5223
Singh, H., 5580
Singh, H. G., 377, 631
Singh, J., 480
Singh, J. P., 5312
Singh, K., 2547
Singh, K. Kirpal, *see* Kirpal Singh, K.
Singh, K. P., 2652, 4107
Singh, L. B., 2329, 3826
Singh, M., 4042
Singh, M. P., 1161
Singh, R. N., 2364, 5256
Singh, S. D., 2313
Singh, S. N., 2330, 2412
Singh, S. P., 3365, 3368, 4007
Single, W. V., 3164
Sinha, P. K., 4044–5
Sinha, S. K., 524
Sinha, S. P., 188
Sinicina, A. P., 475
Sinicyna, N. A., 4118
Sinkovics, M., 4738
Sinskaja, E. N., 333, 3012, 5718
Siraj-ud-Din Khan, 2910, 2912, 2918, 2923
Siregar, H., 618
Sironval, C., 1186
Sisakjan, N. M., 1780
Šiškin, I. V., 3805
Šišković, M., 5217
Sisodia, N. S., 3738
Sivagnanam, L., 609, 4813
Siva Rao, D. V., 947
Sixdenier, G., 2276
Sizova, M. A., 2203
Sjubarova, È. P., 1088
Sjundjukov, H. H., 1748
Škabarnja, I., 1293
Skalińska, M., 3404
Skander, G., 1781
Skinner, J. C., 944, 2219
Skoog, H. A., 2256
Skrebcov, M. F., 5081
Skripčinskij, V. V., 3013
Skuin', K. P., 1206
Skupińska, J., 5101
Škvarnikov, P. K., 3098, 3104
Skvorcov, A. K., 1250, 2514
Skvortsov, *see* Skvorcov
Slate, G. L., 2334
Sleesman, J. P., 1391, 2654–5, 4079
Slomnicki, I., 3569, 5013
Šlykova, O. N., 3239
Šmagina, M. A., 531
Šmal'gauzen, I. I., 3021, 4288
Şmalhauzen, *see* Šmal'gauzen
Small, C. V. J., 3887
Šmelev, V., 5558
Smirnov, K. V., 2468
Smirnov, M. N., 462
Smiščuk, A. N., 5641
Smith, D., 775
Smith, D. C., 670
Smith, F. L., 4073
Smith, H. C., 440, 808, 2264
Smith, H. H., 2249, 5711
Smith, J. D., 511
Smith, N. F., 2524
Smith, P. G., 1033, 2581, 5506
Smith, R., 2151
Smith, R. F., 4157
Smith, S. M., 2735
Smith, T. E., 1163
Smith, T. J., 4447, 5606
Smith, W. K., 1450
Smyk, B., 999
Snaydon, R. W., 3431, 3483, 4951
Sneath, P. H. A., 2734
Snegur, G. P., 957
Snyder, E. B., 3943
Snyder, R. J., 3242
Sobennikov, E. V., 4539
Sobti, S. N., 2313
Soderholm, P. K., 1016
Soffer, R. L., 2724
Sof'in, F. I., 2434
Soga, Y., 1724
Soghomonyan, S. A. 1901, 3255, 3300, 4743, 4750
Sokolenko, N., 2121
Sokolov, A. M., 3816
Sokolov, B., *see* Sokolov, B. P.
Sokolov, B. P., 474, 4709
Sokolova, I. I., 2014
Sokolova, M., 843
Sokolova, S. M., 1765
Sokol'skij, D. P., 4680
Sokurova, E. N., 5682
Soldatov, K. I., 4712
Solignat, G., 5326
Solodovnyk, Ju. V., 5251
Solotarev, E., 277
Solov'ev, B., *see* Solov'ev, B. F.
Solov'ev, B. F., 491, 4683, 4693
Solov'eva, V. M., 993
Soltanovskaja, G., 3718
Soma, K., 4845
Somego, M., 3937, 3941
Šopina, V. V., 409
Sora, S., 5678
Sorensen, E. L., 766
Sorge, P., 2436
Soriano, J. D., 1988, 1992, 2005
Sorokin, S. P., 2972
Sorokin, T. P., 5176
Sorokina, O. N., 364
Šoškić, A., 1108
Sosunova, Z. L., 3235
Sotiriadis, S., 698
Souèges, R., 104
Sozinov, A. A., 1800
Spada-Sermonti, I., 4115
Sparrow, A. H., 987, 1532, 1553, 2250, 2825, 4257, 5702
Sparvoli, E., 1534
Spasov, K., 985
Spasskaja, T. S., 3136
Specht, G., 1875
Spence, J. A., 2274, 3708–9
Spence, J. R., 2159
Spicer, S. S., 2820
Spiegelman, S., 1540
Spilman, W. M., 1488
Spina, P., 5329
Spinei, N., 2596, 3987
Spirina, E. V., 2335
Spirova, M., 3152
Spitkovskij, D. M., 2767
Špota, V. J., 3730
Sprague, E. W., 4697
Sprague, G. F., 1451, 3273, 4688
Sprague, R., 2362
Sprau, F., 3533, 3596
Spurr, S. H., 2524
Šreder, A. G., 1097
Šreder, A. P., 1097
Sreenivasan, M. S., 3705
Srinivasachar, D., 2828
Srinivasalu, N., 5231
Srinivasan, K. V., 2222, 4395, 5124-5
Srinivasan, P. M., 2639, 4061
Srinivasan, V., 642, 1384, 4801, 4817
Srinivasulu, K., 651
Sripathi Rao, B., 2317
Sri Ramloo, M., 1040
Sriramulu, C., 603
Srivastava, M. G., 796
Srivastava, R. P., 5314
Stacey, K. A., 1527
Stacy, S. V., 1788
Stafford, T. J., 935
Stahmann, M. A., 5372, 5578
Stajkov, G., 2111
Štambera, J., 4096
Štampach, S., 3577
Stan, P., 2476
Stanaćev, S., 975
Stanciu, G., 2321
Stănescii, Z., 5131
Stănescu, Z., 4531
Stanford, E. H., 682, 2057
Stankov, S. S., 3014
Stanton, W. R., 1574
Štaras, I., 3801, 3871, 3882

Starling, J. L., 1621
Starnes, W. J., 1645
Starova, N. V., 5409
Starožilova, O. N., 2344
Starzycki, S., 776
Staszkiewicz, J., 3947, 5430
Staten, G., 2168
Staudt, G., 1958, 2440
Stebbins, G. L., 444, 3334
Steele, F. L., 3936
Steen, E., 777
Stefănescu, A., 3711
Stefanovskij, I. A., 3222, 3228
Steffensen, D. M., 1545, 4258, 4729
Steger, H., 537
Stehlík, V., 1696
Stein, W., 1430-2, 5667
Steinegger, E., 3752
Steinhaus, E. A., 4157
Stelter, H., 859, 3530, 3597, 3599
Stepanova, S. I., 3499
Stephens, G. R. (Jun.), 2498
Stephens, S. G., 1480, 3611, 3627, 4208
Steppler, H. A., 4403–4
Stern, H., 4304
Stern, K., 5403
Steuckardt, R., 4926
Stevens, H., 4565
Stevenson. H. Q., 2249
Stewart, D. M., 291, 412
Stinson, H. T. (Jun.), 1475, 3262
Stocker, B. A. D., 2735
Stoenesco, V., 84
Stohr, G., 729
Stoiciu, T., 3166–7, 3295
Stoilov, M., 4718
Stojanov, V., 1267, 3935
Stoletov, N. V., 1695
Stone, D. E., 1153, 5323
Storčevoj, A. L., 4627
Storck, R., 1540
Storey, H. H., 4398–9
Stoutamire, W. P., 243, 4889
Stover, L. H., 1084, 2484
Stover, R. H., 5371
Stoy, V., 1600
Strackenbrock, K. H., 3813
Strahan, D., 4752
Strand, E., 3038, 3068, 4780
Stránská, K., 1718, 4986
Straumal, B. P., 2164, 5053, 5055
Strauss, B. S., 2698, 2788
Strauss, E., 2426
Strelzoff, E., 1508
Strešinskaja, G. M., 4133
Strigini, P., 4251, 4266, 4318
Stringfield, G. H., 558
Stroman, G. N., 2171
Strona, I. G., 3190
Stroube, W. H., 1662
Stroun, M., 1858, 2110
Strubbe, *see* Strube
Strube, O., 1862
Strucovskaja, E. S., 3093
Stubbe, H., 2624
Stubbe, W., 4242
Stuke, H., 437
Su, C.-H., 5660
Su, S. C.-H., *see* Su, C.-H.
Subramaniam, M. K., 4105, 5666
Subramanian, A., 642, 4813
Subramanyam, S., 5666
Sucoff, E. I., 2503
Suda, Y., 2512
Sudačenko, V. G., 3117
Sudnov, P. E., 1807, 4520
Sudo, C., 5505
Suenaga, K., 4844
Sueoka, N., 1471
Suetsugu, I., 4847, 4977
Suezawa, K., 5133, 5137
Sugi, T., 157
Sugimura, A., 2845
Sugiyama, H., 2595
Sugiyama, N., 5500
Sugiyama, S., 5505
Suhobrus, F. E., 1799
Suhomjas, N. S., 281
Suhorukov, K. T., 3015
Šul'ga, M. S., 2665
Šul'ga, P. M., 5640
Šulgin, I. A., 3268
Šulinowski, S., 4970
Šulyndin, A. F., 1761, 1773, 3088, 4552
Šumkova, M. N., 1965
Summers, T. E., 173, 4415
Sun, Č.-C., *see* Sung, C.-T.
Sun, S.-C., 4554
Sundahl, A.-M., 1601–2
Sundaram, N., 5231
Sundararaj, J. S., 1197
Sunderland, N., 96–7
Sunderman, D. W., 189, 417
Suneson, C. A., 175, 579, 1950, 4579
Sung, C.-T., 983
Surve, D. N., 5338
Suszka, B., 1256, 1262
Şuta, V., 2326
Suto, T., 3241
Suvajdžić, T., 3539
Suvorov, V. T., 5557
Suyama, Y., 4238
Suzuki, E., 5518–9
Suzuki, H., 584
Suzuki, K., 2019
Suzuki, T., 5277
Sváb, J., 392–3, 1931
Švecov, A. S., 4103
Švedskaja, Z., 5469
Svejda, F., 1407
Svetika, P., 5465
Swaminathan, M. S., 71, 285, 338, 365, 368, 2407, 3026, 3131, 3177, 3346, 3636, 4386, 4509–10, 4557, 4586
Swann, M. M., 5681
Swanson, C. P., 2823
Świeżyński, K. M., 2831–2, 4203, 4998
Swindlehurst, E. B., 4664
Swomley Blander, B. A., 1949
Syakudo, *see* Shakudo
Sydorenko, I. D., 4730
Symonds, N., 2736
Syrgij, L. G., 4742
Syskova, M. V., 4055
Szabó, E., 1022
Szabó, G., 1093
Szalai, D., 128, 1764, 4555
Szebiotko, K., 3578
Székács, G., 3236
Szendey, G. L., 1424
Szentiványi, P., 1152
Szepes, J., 655
Szota, Z., 3664, 5144
Szücs, Á., 4068
Szuleta, J., 2839
Szybalski, W., 1506

Tabata, M., 3337
Tabin, S., 4769
Tabrah, T., 2215
Tachi, C., 4703
Tacu, F., 3661
Tahama, Y., 3817
Tahara, M., 2229
Tai, C.-C., 5608
Tai, G., *see* Tai, C.-C.
Taindel, A., 3446
Tajima, J., 5309
Takahashi, M., 5547
Takahashi, R., 4785
Takahashi, S., 2678–9
Takahashi, T., 2633
Takahashi, W., 5500
Takakuwa, M., 5025
Takano, K., 644
Takashima, M., 4844
Takashima, S., 2284
Takasu, G., 4828
Takeda, S., 4844
Takegami, S., 4624, 5151
Takehisa, S., 2812
Takemaru, T., 2726
Takenaka, Y., 4371
Takeuchi, S., 5336
Takeuchi, T., 4860
Taktakišvili, G., 5494
Takusagawa, H., 1303, 1304
Talieva, M. N., 3016
Tallantire, A. C., 4154
Tălpălaru, E., 2610
Tălpălaru, G., 2568, 3986, 3987
Talukdar, M. J., 3395
Tamai, T., 5209
Tamari, K., 4877
Tamás, P., 2416, 3784, 3864, 3875
Tamássy, I., 1072, 1520, 4275
Tamboenan, W. G. P. T., 1069
Tamura, T., 4018
Tan, J., 190
Tanaka, J., *see* Tanaka, J. S.
Tanaka, J. S., 1357, 4412
Tanaka, M., 244, 335, 424, 4385
Tanaka, N., 2845
Tanaka, R., 1535
Tanda, S., 4130
Tandon, S. L., 2829
Tang, C.-K., 5117
Tang, R., 5444
Tang, W.-T., 640, 1394, 5608, 5625
Tango, J. S., 5193
Tanić, B., 2027–8
Tano, K., 5383
Tarakanov, G. I., 2612
Tarakanov, S. G., 4621
Taran, L. D., 2982
Taranova, E., 1106, 2340
Taraş, S., 3891
Tardieu, M., 2405, 5339, 5597, 5600
Tarnovska, K., 5545, 5550
Tasenko, N. A., 3551
Tašký, J., 3250
Tašlanov, A. N., 5056
Tatarenko, Je. S., 5661
Tatarincev, A. I., 140
Tatarka, N. P., 982
Tataurova, H. S., 1127
Tatebe, T., 1570, 3978
Tatsuyama, K., 653, 850
Tavrin, É. V., 1757
Tax, S., 1438
Taylor, D. K., 3198
Taylor, G. S., 5171
Taylor, H., 2576, 5451, 5584
Taylor, M. J., 5451
Taylor, N. L., 1662

Taylor, N. W., 386
Tazima, Y., 233
Teaotia, S. S., 5314
Tedin, O., 1603, 1609, 1611
Teixeira, C. G., 5192–3
Teixeira, R. C. de A., 3552
Telegin, D. Ja., 578
Telkiev, G., 4959
Teng, W.-S., 973
Teoharova, R., 1102, 1195
Teplova, E. A., 4740
Terada, T., 1344, 1345, 1347, 5547
Teramura, T., 3602
Ter-Avanesjan, D. V., 5070
Ternovskij, M. F., 997
Terraciano, L. B. C. de, 215, 216
Tešabaev, K. A., 5075
Teschendorf, R. E., 1663
Tessi, J. L., 200–3
Tétényi, P., 1022, 1060
Teterev, F. K., 1184, 2368
Teterjatčenko, K. G., 1750, 4619
Teterjatnik, A. F., 5655, 5658
Tetnykova, I. P., 5661
Thangam, M. S., 609, 4813
Theurer, J. C., 1664
Thoday, J. M., 9, 1495, 4280–4, 5684
Thøgersen, O., 4343
Thomas, C. A., 3736, 5233
Thomas, J. A., 1561
Thomas, J. H., 5697
Thomas, P. T., 121, 3400
Thomas, R. G., 231
Thomas, S., 526
Thomas, W. D. (Jun.), 5595
Thomas, W. I., 1892
Thompson, A. E., 4054
Thompson, B. D., 2547
Thompson, D. J., 2553, 3969
Thompson, F. C., 3714–5
Thompson, J. W., 2706
Thompson, M. M., 1177
Thompson, R. C., 1321
Thompson, R. K., 4790
Thomson, J. R., 679
Thomson, N. J., 5085
Thorbjornsen, E., 3945
Thorne, C. B., 2770
Thorne, G., 1460
Thorpe, H. C., 4513
Threlkeld, S. F. H., 4204
Thulasidas, G., 4910, 4912
Thuránszky, A. (Mrs.), 1931
Thurman, R. L., 602, 1838
Thurston, H. D., 2136, 5021
Thurston, R., 2267
Thyagarajan, T. R., 2690, 5665–6
Thysell, J. R., 3393
Ticheler, J. H. G., 5197
Tiemann, H., 3482
Tiffin, L. O., 1400–2
Tihomirov, V. G., 443
Tihonova, N. A., 1819
Tilkin, V. E., 2584
Timariu, G., 3259
Timčenko, V., 5523
Timofeev-Resovskij, N. V., 4246
Timothy, D. H., 3284, 3285
Tîmpeanu, I., 1877
Ting, Y., 633, 2805
Tinline, R. D., 3048, 4458
Tinnilä, A., 3481
Tîrdea, A., 3894
Tîrdea, C., 3894
Tkačenko, F., 2590, 5475
Tkačenko, N. N., 4109
Toader, M., 2456
Tobolsky, I., 1851
Toda, M., 2566
Toda, R., 1251
Toffe, R. K., 3448
Togashi, K., 4872–3
Tokiwa, H., 1310
Tokumasu, S., 5457
Tokumasu, T., 5209
Tolbert, R. J., 4298
Toledo, A. M. S., 1369
Toledo, O. Z. de, 5192
Tomana, T., 1107
Tomes, M. L., 1371
Tometorp, G., 1290, 5449
Tomiku, T., 4869
Tomiyama, T., 4863
Tomiyama, Y., 5515
Tomková, J., 1712
Tomlinson, P. B., 1465
Tomozei, I., 3282
Toniolo, L., 2574
Tonkinson, S. M., 1567, 1569
Tonzig, S., 2723
Toorenaar, G., 1117
Topčiev, A. G., 1235
Topornina, N. A., 1790, 3140
Toriyama, K., 2018, 4865
Torje, D., 304, 1798, 2112, 2541–2
Toropova, L. V., 898
Torrie, J. H., 5607
Tošić, M., 2269
Toskov, N., 985
Tosoni, E., 326
Toul, V., 1412
Touvin, H., 952, 2224
Tovmasjan, O. V., 1935, 3261
Townsend, C. E., 4952
Townsend, G. F., 5677
Toxopeus, H., 5301
Toxopeus, H. J., 849, 3587
Toyama, S., 3941
Toyama, T., 5426
Toyama, T. K., 3857
Travleev, A. P., 1235
Trepteanu, V., 2456
Trione, E. J., 180–1, 4625
Trofimenko, N. M., 1434
Trofimovskaja, A. E., 388
Trofimovskaja, A. Ja., 280, 591
Troll, H.-J., 2088
Troníčková, E., 1285, 3995
Trubčaninov, A. D., 402
Truel, P., 3910
Truhaut, R., 4314
Truhinova, A. T., 341, 3139
Truškin, A. V., 892, 1411
Trzciński, W., 989
Trzebiński, J., 974, 977
Tsai, J.-C., *see* Cai, R.-C.
Tsai, K. H., 4838
Tsao, C.-Y., 5660
Tsao, J. C. Y., *see* Tsao, C.-Y.
Tschermak-Woess, E., 5472
Tseng, P.-M., 930
Tso, T. C., 5176
Tsubo, Y., 2720
Tsuboi, S., 5497
Tsuchiya, S., 4977
Tsuchiya, T., 3347–8
Tsuda, S., 1533
Tsugita, A., 4226
Tsukamura, M., 2786
Tsunewaki, K., 322, 370, 3153, 4349, 4350–4, 4587, 4594
Tsunoda, S., 4423, 4453, 4841
Tuinyla, V., 3792
Tulašvili, N. D., 3037
Tumanov, I. I., 3017
Tun, N. N., 2414
Tupicyn, D. I., 1094, 1127, 2899, 3783
Tupikova, A. Ju., 3018
Tupý, J., 3811
Turbin, N. V., 3272, 5549
Turian, G., 2847
Turks, L. A., 5064
Turner, B. L., 793
Turner, E. A., 2594
Turner, P. D., 266, 1020
Turov, G. S., 4340
Turovcev, N. I., 3834
Turovceva, A. G., 2375
Tuşa, G., 4989
Tuskó, L., 2531
Tušnjakova, M. M., 3197
Tutin, T. G., 5695
Tuveson, R. W., 1543
Tweedy, B. G., 5366
Tyler, L. J., 348
Tyričeva, Z. A., 141
Tyrrell, C., 421
Tyščenko, O. V., 5142
Tyson, H., 905
Tyson, I. H., 5234

Uchikawa, I., 4590
Uchiyamada, H., 3369
Učkovskij, V. G., 4719
Udačin, R. A., 380, 4613
Udo, S., 4113
Ueda, S., 3391, 4752
Uemura, S., 5561
Ueno, K., 5188
Ueno, S., 5226
Uglov, P. D., 4618
Uhlík, J., 1118–9
Ukolov, A. A., 4556
Uliński, G., 4522
Ul'janiščev, M. M., 2343
Ullrich, H., 1808
Ulman, H., 5455
Ulmann, L., 3035
Ulonska, E., 3355
Ulrich, V., 4108
Umærus, M., 1606, 3413
Umekage, O., 2011, 2013
Unno, S., 5225
Upadhya, M., *see* Upadhya, M. D.
Upadhya, M. D., 365, 4586
Upadhyaya, B. R., 3853, 5337
Urano, K., 499
Urban, Z., 1739
Urbaniak, A., 999
Ure, C. R., 1176
Urkuday, K. N., 5338
Ušakova, E. J., 3958
Ustinova, E. I., 532, 535
Usyk, G. E., 5568
Uzir, N. N., 3373

Vágnerová, V., 4888
Vahtin, Ju. B., 4716
Vaidya, S. M., 4698
Vains, Muhammad Hussain, *see* Muhammad Hussain Vains
Vakili, N. G., 5368
Vaklinova, S., 787, 4957
Vălčev, P., 5042

ălčinkov, V., 3280
aldeyron, G., 1726, 4159
aldez, R. B., 5196
ăleanu, L., 2456
aleev, Š, V., 1889
alenta, V., 3600
alentine, D. H., 103
alentine, F. A., 1906
aleva, S. A., 2975, 3101, 3240, 4432
alle, O., 3465, 3472, 3474, 3476
alleau, W. D., 3689
allega, J., 198–9, 201, 203, 216
allerini, J., 3434
aluță, G., 3357
an, T. K., 1986
an Adrichem, M. C. J., 5367
ančev, N., 3071
ančikov, K., 3625
an Doren, A., 2362
an Eijnatten, C. L. M., 545, 3263
an Keuren, R. W., 191
an't Hof, J., 4308
araksin, A. V., 351
arenica, E. T., 1878
arga, P., 4924, 4960
argas S., R., 1377
aris, E., 3225
arma, R., 5470
artapetjan, V. V., 5571
asek, F. C., 77, 1555, 4309
asil, I. K., 99
asil'čenko, J. T., 3940
asil'ev, I. M., 1504, 3136, 4161
asilev, V., 1134
asil'ev, V. N., 2817
asileva, M., 787, 4957
asiliu, M., 1753, 4533
asil'yev, *see* Vasil'ev
asudeva, R. S., 1740
ătev, D., 299
ătev, G., 299
aughan, J. G., 3729
avilov, N. I., 258
avilova, M. A., 833
aznonene, I. I., 3563
ázquez, G., 1416
een, J. H. van der, 30, 984
eenbaas, A., 2672, 4091
eeraswamy, R., 4801
eijola, T., 3156
ejsteris, P., 2540
eken, P. Van der, 4911
ela C., M., 394
elásquez G., D., 660
eldhuizen, H. van, 4792
elican, V., 3074
eliev, I. M., 890
elikovský, V., 3035
elkov, V., 1138
eneni, M., 1977
enkata Ram, C. S., 5189
enkataraman, K., 4817
enkata Rao, G., 652
enkataratnam, L., 1147
enkoba Rao, M., 2172
eresin, M. M., 3920
ergara, S., 4629
erkerk, K., 1287
eselovskij, I. A., 818
estergaard, E., 4499
etrova, E., 4097
ettel, F., *see* Vettel, F. K.
ettel, F. K., 1584, 3092, 3218, 3264
idaković, M., 1260
idal, P., 4820
Vidhnu Swarup, 4823
Vidyabhushan, R. V., 4979, 5591
Viégas, A. P., 3622
Vieira, C., 1387
Vigorov, L. I., 4610
Vijayalakshmi, U., 2223, 5123
Vijayvarya, R., 89
Vijverberg, A., 3059
Vil'činskij, M. E., 1725
Villanueva N., R., 311–2, 4637
Villanueva, R., *see* Villanueva N., R.
Villareal, R. L., 5647
Vilmorin, R. de, 2866
Vinogradov, P. I., 5567
Virbickas, P. I., 448
Virnes, E., 3508
Visser, T., 3698–9
Vitkovskij, V. L. 1181
Vitovskaja, G. A., 50
Vitrac, E., 1971
Vjazov, A. A., 5165
Vlachos, M., 2473
Vlasova, T. I., 4605
Vnučkova, V. A., 4024, 4033
Vodarici, C., 2324
Vogel, J., 859, 3575
Vogel, O. A., 1671, 1754, 1817, 4596
Vogel, R., 4988
Vohra, S. K., 2025, 4913
Voica, R., 3661
Voigt, R. L., 4809
Vojčal', P. I., 2522
Vojtenok, F. V., 899
Volger, E., 416–5
Vol'kenštejn, M. V., 2781
Volkova, T. M., 5682
Volosky, D., 3409
Voluznev, A. G., 1088, 5361
Vondráček, J., 1105, 1111
von der Pahlen, A., 213–4
von der Pahlen, E. K., 219
Vorob'ev, A. M., 912
Voronin, A. V., 4745
Voronkova, A. A., 402
Voronova, T. G., 2331, 5268
Voronova, V. G., 2204
Vos, H., 680
Vosa, C. G., 80
Voškeruša, J., 2891
Voskresenskaja, G. S., 3730
Voth, V., 1193, 2443
Vožda, J., 1703
Vrebalov, T., 1747
Vrdoljak, J., 5066
Vrzalová, J., 5100
Vukov, K., 964
Vyskot, M., 3926
Vyslouh, V. A., 3268
Vysokos, G. P., 351, 489

Wachter, H., 2534
Wacker, A., 46, 1431
Wada, J., 4865
Wada, T., 1997–2001, 2008
Waddington, C. H., 23
Waddle, B. A., 3621
Wagenaar, E. B., 324, 3086
Wagner, F., 3173
Wahl, I., 1851
Wakabayashi, Y., 2447
Wakankar, S. M., 1410
Wakimoto, S., 4868
Walger, J., 1931
Walkden Brown, C., 3205, 4581
Walker, G. W. R., 79, 2842
Walker, J. C., 1342, 2608
Walker, J. T., 2147
Wall, E. T., 1947, 2061
Wall, J. R., 4008
Wall, R., 4220
Wallace, A. T., 1665
Wallace, H. A., 1446
Wallen, V. R., 4099
Wallin, J., 3067
Walter, E. V., 1420, 4110
Walter, T. L., 482, 604
Walters, H. J., 3493, 4088, 5602
Walther, F., 337, 959
Waltl, K., 2885
Walton, P. D., 2148
Wang, C.-L., 5604
Wang, C.-S., 1299
Wang, H., 868, 5045
Wang, H.-F., 5153
Wang, M.-K., 654
Wang, T.-Y., 40, 566
Wang, W. H., 1989
Wangenheim, K.-H. v., 2129
Warburg, E. F., 5695
Ward, D. J., 4784
Ward, E. W. B., 4302
Wardlaw, C. W., 4171
Warmbrunn, K., 3173
Warren, F. S., 2031, 3513
Warteresiewicz, M., 5460
Washio, Y., 4843, 4846
Wasuwat, S. L., 1342–3, 2608
Watanabe, A., 2271, 5187
Watanabe, S., 4847
Watanabe, T., 1486, 2011, 2013, 2385, 4231
Watanabe, Y., 366, 4591
Waterkeyn, L., 5431
Waters, W. E., 2591
Waterson, H. A., 295, 3327
Watkins, P. W., 1973, 4806, 4819
Watson, I. A., 265, 1818, 1827
Watson, J., 2334
Watson, P. J., 113
Watts-Tobin, R. J., 2763
Waud, J. L., 192
Wauthy, R., 955
Way, R. D., 2339, 3788
Weatherwax, P., 662
Webb, R. E., 2581, 5506
Weber, C. R., 2742, 4085, 5609, 5614
Weber, H., 2353
Weber, R., 4156
Webster, J. E., 731
Weibel, D. E., 3061
Weigle, J. J., 15–16
Weihing, R. M., 1666
Weiler, H., 55
Weiling, F., 2666
Weisæth, G., 146, 2572
Weise, G., 5440
Weiss, M. G., 1448
Weith, L., 3147
Wellensiek, S. J., 1287, 1497, 4424
Wellman, F. L., 1464
Wells, D. G., 2657, 4516
Wells, H. D., 755, 2089
Wells, S. A., 3363
Weng, T.-S., 933, 1989, 4909
Wernham, C. C., 1892
West, S. H., 757
Westergaard, M., 1511
Western, J. H., 1459
Wetter, P., 183
Wettstein, D. von, 1713

Wettstein-Westersheim, W., 3953
Wexelsen, H., 451, 2060, 4770
Weybrew, J. A., 3686
Weyers, W. H., 1905, 2874
Wheeler, D. A., 1667
Wheeler, E. J., 3562
Wheeler, W. P., 2530
Whitaker, G. H., 3652
Whitaker, T. W., 5507
Whitehead, W. L., 1668
Whiteside, A. G. O., 379
Whitfield, J. F., 2737
Whitney, N. J., 4760
Whittington, W. J., 1352
Whyte, R. O., 1714
Wiązecka, K., 2290
Wiberg, A., 1604
Wichler, G., 4147
Wiebe, J., 2942–3
Wiehe, P. O., 2216
Wienhues, F., 1830
Wiering, D., 1313, 1315, 4451
Wiersema, H. T., 5039
Wiertsema, P., 5015
Wierzbicki, M., 5364
Wiesner, K., 2099
Wiggins, I. L., 5697
Wight, W., 1006
Wiidakas, W. W., 1663
Wiklund, K., 1604
Wilcox, J. R., 1669
Wilhelm, S., 2443
Wilkie, D., 4138
Willey, L. A., 4474, 5128
Williams, A. S., 4447
Williams, B. J., 1110
Williams, C. F., 3867, 3896
Williams, J. C. (Jun.), 465
Williams, N. D., 1505
Williams, P. H., 3973
Williams, R. R., 2318
Williamson, F. S., 1567–9
Wills, A. B., 4294
Wilsie, C. P., 768, 1629, 1669, 5715
Wilson, D., 2319
Wilson, E. E., 1158
Wilson, F. D., 173, 925–6
Wilson, G. B., 2743, 4308
Wilson, J. A., 4603, 4651
Wilson, J. W., 1420
Wilson, J. Y., 3723
Wilson, M. L., 774
Wilten, W., 590, 4794–5
Windisch, S., 1433, 5669
Winge, Ø., 2686
Winkel, A., 541, 3303
Winkler, G., 2352
Winkler, U., 2794
Winslow, M. M., 1140
Winstead, N. N., 4001–2
Wirjomidjojo, R., 3760
Wiseman, B. R., 4003
Wiśniewska, J., 2337
Wit, F., 248, 724
Witkin, E. M., 4178
Witkus, E. R., 1560, 3977
Wittek, K., 2102
Wittmann, H. G., 37, 2759
Wittmer, G., 991–2, 1692, 2252, 3678, 3681, 4322, 5164, 5167–9
Woese, C. R., 2765
Wolf, F. A., 4169
Wolfenbarger, D., 1391, 2654–5, 4079
Wolff, I. A., 1452
Wolff, S., 2851, 4180
Wolffhardt, D., 2889
Wollman, E. L., 5699
Womack, D., 1838
Wood, C. A., 3763
Wood, C. B., 5443
Wood, E. A. (Jun.), 3187
Wood, R. F., 2486
Woods, R. A., 5673
Woodward, D. O., 1472
Woodward, R. W., 193
Woodward, V. W., 1474
Woolliams, G. E., 5563
Worker, G. F., 579
Worzella, W. W., 4482, 4489
Wright, C. E., 686
Wright, F., 848
Wright, G. M., 3078
Wright, J. W., 2524, 3925, 5402
Wu, M.-H., 5628
Wu, S.-K., 4696
Wynants, J., 2685–6
Wysong, D. S., 5300
Wyttenbach, E. G., 69

Yagishita, N., 5216
Yamada, T., 699
Yamagata, M., 2229
Yamaguchi, H., 4840
Yamaguchi, K., 4796
Yamakawa, Y., 2003
Yamamoto, K., 3489
Yamamoto, M., 653, 840, 850, 5029
Yamamoto, Y., 4550
Yamane, H., 2229
Yamasaki, Y., 260
Yamashita, K., 424
Yamaura, A., 5471
Yamazaki, M., 5136
Yamazaki, S., 4977
Yanagisawa, K., 2783
Yanagishima, N., 2782
Yang, H.-C., 643
Yang, P. C., 933
Yang, S.-C., 654
Yang, T.-C., 5118
Yanofsky, C., 1517
Yao, Y.-T., 640
Yasuda, Y., 2022
Yasunobu, Y., 2385
Yasuo, S., 4882–3
Yatsuyanagi, S., 4860
Yee, R. B., 4225
Yeh, B., 3377
Yen, D. E., 869–70
Yermanos, D. M., 179, 1670, 2299, 5096
Ylimäki, A., 5020
Yllö, L., 3510, 4983
Yokochi, D., 4864, 5572
Yoneda, Y., 4376
Yonemoto, T., 2293
Yonemura, K., 2011
York, J. O., 602
Yoshida, T., 1346
Yoshida, Y., 4511
Yoshitomi, S., 5616
Yoshiyama, T., 1397, 2067
Young, D. A., 5017
Young, H. C., 411
Young, H.-C., *see* Yang, H.-C.
Young, H. W., 1083
Young, R. A., 5034
Young, S. S. Y., 55
Yousaf, M., 2925
Yü, C.-J., 362
Yu, C. K., 3340
Yu, P.-L., 4723
Yu, T.-H., 1299
Yuan, C.-H., 640
Yui, S., 5057

Zabaznyj, P. A., 1895, 4339
Zadina, J., 1699, 3582, 3592
Zadoks, J. C., 272, 410, 4505, 4632, 4636, 4640
Zadorožnyj, A. M., 2208
Zaginajlo, N. N., 5564
Zaharčenko, S. A., 583
Zaharov, I. A., 4132
Zaharov, L. V., 1857
Zaharova, G. M., 1836, 3099
Zahov, T., 3856
Zaid Bin A. Kadir, 2212
Zajceva, Ju. F., 4818
Zajceva, N., 2131
Zajceva, Z. M., 4117
Zajkovskaja, N. È., 967, 3668
Zalesova, M. A., 4679
Zalinin, P., 3157
Zal'kaln, A. A., 4014
Zalkind, S. Ja., 2835
Zaman, H. A., 3396
Zaminyan, S. S., 1923
Zana, J., 5132, 5147
Zankov, Z., 1215, 5385
Zannone, L., 3491, 4956
Zappalà, A., 2461
Žarikov, Ja. P., 5102
Zarzycka, H., 910
Žatov, A. I., 2205
Zatykó, J. M., 5356
Zavarine, R., 4222
Žečeva, Ž., 5467
Žebrak, A. R., 3097
Zečević, L. M., 3249
Zelengur, N. E., 4009
Zelinski, N., 2282, 2596
Zemljanuhin, A. A., 916
Zeniščeva, L. S., 3358
Zenkteler, M., 5454
Zennyoji, A., 3090, 3188
Zennyozi, *see* Zennyoji
Zentmyer, G. A., 4417, 5348
Zerov, D. K., 63, 578
Žertová, A., 800
Zetterberg, G., 44, 47
Zhilkina, *see* Žilkina
Zichichi, M. L., 16, 4202
Žídková, A., 2659
Zielinski, Q. B., 3836
Zienkiewicz, H., 1610
Žigajlo, M. I., 971
Zilai, J., 2479
Žilkina, M. D., 4597
Zillinsky, F. J., 434
Zimmer, D. E., 3212
Zimmer, K. G., 1511
Zimmermann, H.-G., 3726
Zimmermann, K. F., 3
Zitelli, G., 3180, 3181
Zlatev, G., 2161
Zobel, B., 2515
Zocca, A., 3658
Zohary, D., 4518, 4544, 4584
Zolotovič, G., 1027, 2280, 5651
Žosan, *see* Josan
Zosimovič, V. P., 5143, 5145
Zosimovici, *see* Zosimovič
Zoz, N. N., 87, 3103, 3105, 3133
Zschau, K., 2090, 3501
Zscheile, F. P., 3309

scheischler, J., 456
ubeldia, A., 3520, 5011
uber, M. S., 536, 1937
ubkova, S. V., 556, 1876
Žukov, B. G., 3136
Žukovskij, P. M., 839, 1716, 4338, 4448
Žuravel', M. S., 2454
Žurbin, A. J., 2504
Zvoskova, I., 476
Zweifler, E., 2888
Zwintzscher, M., 1085
Zyrjanov, P. S., 2840

SUBJECT INDEX

to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXXII

ABERRANT spikelets
Triticum. Wheat 224, 4422
Abies. Fir
Breeding, 2516, 4158
Colour, 3956
Inflorescence, 3956
Meiosis, 3956
Pollen, 3956
Abyan root rot
Gossypium. Cotton, 2158
Acacia, for tanning
Breeding, 3750
Chromosome number, 1710
Cold resistance, 2312
Genetics, 3750
Growth period, 2312
Hybridization, interspecific, 3750
Inbreeding, 3750
Acalymma
Cucurbits, 4003
Acclimatization
Crop plants, 256
Glycine. Soya bean, 5626
Oryza. Rice, 3392
Acenaphthene
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4045
Acer
Hybridization, interspecific, 1237, 2501
Pollination, 2501
Sex, 1585
Achras
Flower, 4393
Sterility, fertility, 4393
Acquired characters, inheritance, *see* inheritance of acquired characters
Acridines, 12
Allium. Onion, 1559
Vicia. Broad bean, 1556
Acriflavine
Saccharomyces, 1427
Adaptation, 1518, 2757, 2800, 2872, 4235
Bromus, 2032
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1187
Oryza. Rice, 624, 3393
Saccharomyces, 2677, 2689, 4136–7, 5676
Adenine
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5552
Vicia. Broad bean, 2846
Zea. Maize, 3274
Aegilops
Amphidiploidy, 335, 4584
Aneuploidy, 4353
Chromosome morphology, 1832
Genome analysis, 1832, 2940, 3188, 4652–3
History and evolution, 1832, 4584
Hybridization, intergeneric, 328, 3089–90, 3188, 4353, 4547, 4653
Hybridization, interspecific, 4584, 4652–3
Hybridization, wide, 2940
Inflorescence, 4353
Lethals, 4547
Plant collections, 424, 4518
Polyploidy, 4584
Taxonomy, 1832
Aegle
Chromosome number, 158
Aegle—continued.
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Affinity, genetic
Saccharomyces, 5671
Agave, 5720
Aging, 5692
Allium. Onion, 1554, 5466
Lolium, 116
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5540
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 991–2
Pisum. Pea, 1404
Agrobacterium
Vicia. Broad, bean, 4065
Agropyron
Amphidiploidy, 748
Aneuploidy, 750, 2939, 4920
Back crossing, 4918
Breeding, 1660, 2982, 3446, 4919
Caryopsis, 1660, 4921
Chromosome aberrations, 3096
Chromosome number, 4918
Ecotypes, 4355
Genetics, 4355, 4890
Genome analysis, 744, 4918
Germination, 752
Growth period, 4355
Hairs, 4355
History and evolution, 751, 3447
Hormones, 1765
Hybridization, 4355
Hybridization, intergeneric, 128, 265, 331–4, 747, 1764–4[illegible] 3096, 4553–5
Hybridization, interspecific, 744–5, 4918
Hybridization, wide, 746
Inflorescence, 4555
Meiosis, 4355, 4553, 4918
Morphology, 4918
Perennial habit, 4553
Polyhaploidy, 751, 3447
Polyploidy, 333, 3447
Quantitative characters, 4355
Sterility, fertility, 750, 4355, 4918
Synthetics, 2939, 4917
Taxonomy, 753
Temperature, effect of, 752
Translocation, 332
Variation, 331, 4921
Varieties, 749, 3446
X rays, 332
Yield, 750, 4921–2
Agrostis
Cytology, 717
Hybridization, intergeneric, 717
Hybridization, interspecific, 109
Taxonomy, 717
Albugo
Raphanus. Radish, 3973
Alcohol
Helianthus. Jerusalem artichoke, 5460
Alder, *see Alnus*
Aleurites. Tung
Cold resistance, 3741
Growth period, 3741
Hybridization, interspecific, 3741
Alfalfa, *see Medicago*

Algal pigments, 4312
Alkaloids
Allium. Onion, 1564, 4313
Claviceps, 4131
Datura, 2315
Lupinus. Lupin, 790–2, 2075–6, 4969–71
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 4370, 5176
Papaver. Poppy, 1022
Alleles, *see* genetics
Alleles, multiple, *see* multiple alleles
Allium
Aneuploidy, 1305
Chromosome aberrations, 2849, 5472
Chromosome morphology, 1303–4, 5470–1
Chromosome number, 5470
Cold resistance, 5450, 5473
Hybridization, interspecific, 2561
Maleic hydrazide, 1542
Matrocliny, 3978
Molecular genetics, 1542
Mutation, 3978
Plastids, 3978
Polyploidy, 1305, 2561, 3977, 5472
Radioactive isotopes, 1542
Seed extracts, 2849
Seedlings, 3977
Taxonomy, 3977, 3979
Temperature, effect of, 1305
Variegation, 3978
Allium. Garlic
Biochemistry, 1561
Chromosome aberrations, 1561
Ethylene oxide, 1561
Sugar, 5474
Sulphur, 5474
Allium. Leek
Variety trials, 1306
Allium. Onion
Acridines, 1559
Aging, 1554, 5466
Alkaloids, 1564, 4313
6-Aza-uracil, 1560
Botrytis, 5468
Breeding, 2560, 5465
Cell division, 1537, 2837, 4306
Chemicals, effect of, 4306, 4322
Chromosome aberrations, 1554, 1559–60, 4312–4, 5466
Chromosome breakage, 1564
Cyanamide, 76
Cytology, 4298
Ethyleneimine quinones, 4314
Germination, 5466
γ rays, 1554
Growth period, 3975
Heterosis, 5467
Histone, 2837
Hybridization, 143
Hybridization, interspecific, 5467
Hybrid varieties, 2559, 5463
Land races, 3976, 5465
Nucleic acids, 2828, 2837
Nucleolus, 2830
Nucleus, 1534, 2828
Peronospora, 1302, 5467
Photoperiodism, 3975
Pollen, 2860
Pollination, 1300, 2560
Protons, 1552
Quality, of edible product, 1302, 2558, 5467
Quality, for storage, 3975
Seed, 1300, 1554
Selection, artificial, 5464
Sterility, male, 1301
Varieties, 239, 1290, 2545, 2560
Variety trials, 1299, 2557, 3974–5, 5461–2
Allium. Onion—*continued.*
Vernalization, 5469
X rays, 5466
Allium. Shallot
Quality, nutritive value, 3980
Varieties, 150, 5475
Variety trials, 3980
Allopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy
Almond, *see Prunus*
Alnus. Alder
Breeding, 3919, 5417
Ecotypes, 5416
Growth period, 3928
Habit, 1586
Hybridization, interspecific, 1239, 3936, 5416
Pollen, 5417
Aloe
Biochemistry, 3644
Flower, 3644
Hybridization, interspecific, 3643
Mutation, 3643–4
Alsike clover, *see Trifolium*
Alternaria
Daucus. Carrot, 3970
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1357
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2263
Solanum. Potato, 824
Aluminium
Lolium, 115
Aluminium chloride
Zea. Maize, 3276
Amaranthus
Breeding, 4162
Genetics, 4162
Aminoacids, 1546
Chenopodium, 660
Crop plants, 1588
Hordeum. Barley, 1734, 1962
Lathyrus, 2096, 4980
Malus. Apple, 1110
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 5176
Oryza. Rice, 4383
Sesamum. Sesame, 3736
Triticum. Wheat, 336, 385, 1734, 1809
2-Aminopurine, 1513, 1517, 2790–1, 2797, 4267
Ammonium sulphate
Pinus. Pine, 2498
Amphidiploidy
Aegilops, 335, 4584
Agropyron, 748
Avena. Oats, 118, 3200
Brassica, 5479
Brassica. Kale, 1284
Dactylis, 121
Festuca, 116
Grasses, 668
Hibiscus, 2214, 3638–40
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 4062
Leguminous forage crops, 668
Lolium, 116
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 4369
Pelargonium, 5209
Phalaris, 2038, 3434
Populus. Poplar, 3932
Raphanus. Radish, 1284
Secale. Rye, 1853, 3091
Stipa, 4915
Triticum. Wheat, 335, 748, 1766, 3091, 3097, 4584
Vitis, 3896
See also polyploidy
Amphorophora
Rubus. Blackberry, 3862
Rubus. Raspberry, 3862–3, 5354
Amygdalus, see Prunus

Amylase
Crop plants, 1711
Grasses, 2026
Triticum. Wheat, 1795, 3147
Amylose
Zea. Maize, 508
Anatomy, 5694
Brassica. Rape, 1039
Eragrostis, 743
Malus. Apple, 2352
Palms, 1465
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 948
Setaria, 1967
Solanum. Potato, 3576
Vitis, 3909
Andrecium, *see* flower
Andropogon
Breeding, 3401
Flower, 4907
Genetics, 2041, 3401
Hybridization, interspecific, 2040–1
Inbreeding, 2041
Protein, 731
Shedding, 3401
Statistics. Genetics, 731
Sterility, self, 4907
Andropogoneae
Epidermis, 732
Leaf, 732
Taxonomy, 732
Aneuploidy, 1478, 4319
Aegilops, 4353
Agropyron, 750, 2939, 4920
Allium, 1305
Avena. Oats, 121, 1794, 3198, 4658
Bothriochloa, 734, 2042
Bouteloua, 739
Dichanthium, 734
Festuca, 116
Gossypium. Cotton, 887
Hordeum. Barley, 1960, 3347
Lolium, 116
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2614, 2629, 4043
Miscanthus, 4909
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 3680
Oryza. Rice, 2006
Pennisetum, 2048
Raphanus. Radish, 5457
Secale. Rye, 1852, 4674
Spinacia. Spinach, 5505
Triticum. Wheat, 322, 368, 370, 414, 418, 1794, 2940, 2950, 3131–2, 3134, 4351, 4353, 4357, 4545, 4587
Zea. Maize, 526, 3291
Angelica
Essential oil, 150
Annona
Chromosome number, 158
Flower, 1147
Pollination, 1147
Anther, *see* flower *and* pollination
Anthesis, *see* flower
Anthocyanins, 6
Prunus. Cherry, 1074
Rubus. Raspberry, 1073
Vitis, 3913
Anthonomus
Gossypium. Cotton, 3627
Anthoxanthum
Heterozygosis, 3441
History and evolution, 703, 3441
Hybridization, interspecific, 3441
Polyploidy, 121, 703
Sterility, fertility, 121
Translocation, 3441
Antibiotics, 5708
Antigastra
Sesamum. Sesame, 5231
Aphanomyces
Beta. Sugar beet, 2243, 5149
Pisum. Pea, 2673
Apluda
Chromosome number, 4390
Apomixis, 94, 2868–9, 2872
Bothriochloa, 733, 2869
Capillipedium, 2869
Cenchrus, 2046
Citrus. Orange, 2390
Dichanthium, 2869, 2880
Ficus. Fig, 2393
Grasses, 3408
Malus. Apple, 1074, 1582
Paspalum, 671, 3433, 4409
Pennisetum, 1622
Poa, 113, 142, 710, 1687, 3413–4
Ribes, 5356
Rubus, 2415, 3765
Rubus. Blackberry, 1178
Zea. Maize, 527
Aporia
Malus. Apple, 1113
Apple, *see Malus*
Apricot, *see Prunus*
Arachis. Groundnut
Breeding, 1160, 5330
Flower, 1162, 5331, 5338
Fruit, 1162, 1675, 2404, 5338
Genetics, 5332
Germination, 1164
Growth period, 1162
Habit, 5338
Harvesting, 2405, 5339
Heat, drought, resistance, 3852
Hybridization, 5713
Hybridization, interspecific, 5337
Meiosis, 5331, 5337
Morphology, 5337
Mutation, induced, 1636, 1675, 1689, 2960, 5332, 5713
Mycosphaerella, 3853
Neutrons, 5331
Polyploidy, 5337
Quantitative characters, 1636
Radiation, 1165
Reproduction, 1162
Selection, artificial, 1161, 5340
Sterility, fertility, 5331
Stomata, 3853
Variation, 2405, 5339
Varieties, 5333–4, 5336
Variety trials, 2289, 5330, 5336
Verticillium, 1163
X rays, 222, 1164, 1675, 2960
Yield, 1161, 5335, 5340
Areca
Flower, 4394
Pollen, 4394
Pollination, 4394, 5341
Arginine
Lupinus. Lupin, 4971
Arrhenatherum
Polyploidy, 1577
Artichoke, *see Helianthus*
Artocarpus
Hybridization, 2909
Asclepias
Chromosome number, 1710
Ascochyta
Biotypes, 4099
Phaseolus, 2642
Pisum. Pea, 209, 1580, 4099

Ascorbic acid
Cannabis. Hemp, 916
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1195–5
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5571
Malus. Apple, 1102, 3814
Solanum. Potato, 1579
Triticum. Wheat, 1803
Ash, *see Fraxinus*
Asparagus
Breeding, 2907
Chromosome morphology, 3981
Chromosome number, 5476
Hermaphroditism, 5476
Hybridization, interspecific, 5476
Meiosis, 3981
Polyploidy, 3981
Sex, 150, 1587, 2907, 3981
Variety trials, 1587
Aspartic acid
Cannabis. Hemp, 916
Aspergillus, 11, 41, 1423, 1547, 2678–81, 4251, 4266, 4271–2, 4318, 5660
Cell division, 4119
Diploidy, 2681
Enzymes, 2678–9
Genetics, 1423
Itaconic acid, 5660
Lysine, 1423
Mutation, induced, 2678–80, 5660–1
Segregation, 2681, 4119
Ultraviolet rays, 2678–80, 5660
Astragalus
Chromosome number, 4978
Heterosis, 2095
Taxonomy, 4978
Varieties, 4977
Asynapsis
Glycine. Soya bean, 1645
Oryza. Rice, 1987, 3386
Sorghum, 3440
Zea. Maize, 4737
Asyndesis, *see* asynapsis
Atomic explosion
Zea. Maize, 511
Autopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy
Avena. Oats, 2715
Amphidiploidy, 118, 3200
Aneuploidy, 121, 1794, 3198, 4658
Back crossing, 4660
Breeding, 1587, 1602, 2901, 3061–2, 3194, 4407, 4499, 4656
Caryopsis, 118, 1637, 1651
Catalase, 1848
Climate, 437
Cochliobolus, 1665, 4668–9
Cold, effect of, 4661
Cold resistance, 4666
Colour, 3039, 3198, 4658
Cytochrome oxidase, 1848
Development, 1851
Ditylenchus, 109, 118, 4332
Ecology, 3209
Erysiphe, 118
Fatty oil, 437
Fluorescence, 2953
Genetics, 118, 120, 1651, 1741, 1837, 1849, 2715, 2940, 2950, 2953, 3039, 3198, 4658, 4667–8
Geography, 1845
Germination, 1839, 3206
Gibberellins, 3197
γ rays, 1665, 3039, 3197
Grey speck, 115
Growth period, 255, 3203, 3210, 4660
Haploidy, 3202
Avena. Oats—*continued*.
Heat, drought, resistance, 4522
Height, 118
Heterodera, 1741, 4501, 4506
Heterosis, 5710
History and evolution, 3004, 3199
Hybridization, 1838–9, 2951, 4659
Hybridization, interspecific, 438, 3004, 3199
Inflorescence, 118, 3208
Linkage, 118
Lodging, 1844, 1846, 4667
Longevity, 3206
Meiosis, 3202
Mičurinism, 432–3, 1836, 3201, 3207, 4661
Multiple genes, 4259
Mutation, induced, 1665, 3039, 4669, 5710
Neutrons, 1637, 4259, 4669
Nutrients, 437
Oscinella, 118, 1720
Pathology, 2715
Peroxidase, 1848
Photoperiodism, 1837
Photosynthesis, 115
Plant collections, 437, 1456
Pollination, 1741, 3207
Potassium, 3197
Pseudomonas, 118
Puccinia, 118, 120, 199, 436, 1847–51, 2940, 2950, 3052, 3200, 3211–2, 4669
Quality, nutritive value, 1843
Quantitative characters, 1637, 1651, 4660
Radiation, 1835
Root, 4667
Selection, artificial, 3203, 4662
Stem, 1846
Sterility, fertility, 118, 3197
Sterility, self, 3200
Taxonomy, 1845
Temperature, effect of, 4668
Toxoptera, 3061
Translocation, 3199
Ultraviolet rays, 1850
Ustilago, 439
Variation, 1637, 4259
Varieties, 239, 434–6, 1584, 1602, 1840–4, 3204–5, 4663–5
Variety trials, 277, 430–1, 1723, 3038, 3193, 3195–6, 4499–500, 4655
Viruses, 440, 2951, 3062, 3213
X rays, 1836, 4669
Yield, 1625, 3203, 3210
Avenastrum
Chromosome number, 3404
Avocado, *see Persea*
Axonopus
Xanthomonas, 2045
6-Aza-uracil
Allium. Onion, 1560

BACK CROSSING
Agropyron, 4918
Avena. Oats, 4660
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Gossypium. Cotton, 5073
Grasses, 665
Lolium, 665
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 998, 3680
Oryza. Rice, 4838
Pinus. Pine, 3952
Triticum. Wheat, 2950
Bacteria, 13, 38, 45, 1486, 2728, 2730, 2732, 2735, 2769, 2785, 2822, 4231, 4236, 4299, 5699
Fruit crops, 3786
Zea. Maize, 1470

Bacteriophages, 15–6, 24, 39, 48–9, 60, 1436, 1489, 1498–9, 1541, 2736–8, 2748–9, 2769, 2771, 2822, 4175–6, 4197–8, 4202, 4317
Oryza. Rice, 4868
Transduction, 5658
Bahia grass, *see Paspalum*
Baking quality, *see* quality, for milling and baking
Bambusa
Quality, of fibre, 4916
Variation, 4916
Banana, *see Musa*
Baptisia
Biochemistry, 793
Hybridization, interspecific, 793
Barley, *see Hordeum*
Basic dyes, 4178
Bassia oil
Zea. Maize, 526
Bean, *see Phaseolus and Vicia*
Beard grass, *see Andropogon*
Beech, *see Fagus*
Beet, *see Beta*
Beetroot, *see Beta*
Benincasa
Varieties, 2595
Bent, *see Agrostis*
Bermuda grass, *see Cynodon*
Beta
Flower, 2098
Haploidy, 4981
Hybridization, interspecific, 3506
Pollination, 2098
Polyploidy, 2098, 4981
Sterility, fertility, 3506
Sterility, male, 150
Viruses, 150
Beta. Beetroot
Bolting, 2537
Breeding, 2537
Varieties, 1289–90, 5449
Beta. Mangel
Breeding, 2097, 2100–1, 4982
Cercospora, 2102
Hybridization, 2098
Monogerm seed balls, 1607, 2101
Polyploidy, 150, 1607, 2098
Varieties, 4982
Variety trials, 803–4, 3507–9
Viruses, 2099
Beta rays, *see* β rays
Beta. Sugar beet
Aphanomyces, 2243, 5149
Bolting, 975, 1696, 2893, 3666, 3672, 5140
Botrytis, 974, 976
Breeding, 950, 952, 961, 971–2, 975, 2097, 2224, 2227–8, 2231, 2239, 2242–3, 3657, 3672, 3674–5, 4168, 4982, 5127, 5129–31, 5135, 5138, 5146
Cercospora, 952, 958, 975, 977, 1581, 1587, 2224, 3664, 5150
Chromosome number, 3668
Cold, effect of, 4358
Colour, 3664, 3666
Combining ability, 185
Cytology, 959
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4358
Density of stand, 5147
2,3-Dichloroisobutyrate, sodium, 952
Fusarium, 5149
Genetics, 2241, 3664
Geographical races, 3667
Germination, 3671
Gibberellins, 2240
Grafting, 3676, 5144
γ rays, 5139
Heat, drought, resistance, 5148
Beta. Sugar Beet—*continued*.
Heterodera, 2879, 3676
Heterosis, 2233, 5141–3
History and evolution, 2996
Hybridization, 185, 956, 1587, 2098, 2237, 3666
Hybridization, graft, 2234
Hybridization, interspecific, 1581, 2098, 5144
Hybrid varieties, 957, 3665, 5140
Irrigation, 3661
Meloidogyne, 973
Mičurinism, 968
Monogerm seed balls, 185, 952, 963, 969–72, 1581, 2238–9, 3660, 5146
Pathology, 2242, 3674
Pellicularia, 973, 5149
Peronospora, 2879
Phenols, 974, 977, 5150
Phoma, 3675
Photoperiodism, 2245
Plastids, 966, 968
Pollen, 962
Pollination, 967, 2237
Polyphenol oxidase, 974, 977
Polyploidy, 150, 185, 952, 960–6, 970, 1581, 1587, 2098, 2237, 2879, 3669–71, 5145
Quality, of edible product, 2241
Quality, nutritive value, 3672
Quality, for storage, 3674
Ramularia, 4332
Seedlings, 3664
Selection, artificial, 2235, 5149–50
Statistics. Experimental designs, 2232, 3662–3
Sterility, fertility, 962
Sterility, male, 952, 1581, 3673, 4358, 5143
Sugar, 964–5, 2235, 5135–7
Synthetics, 109
Temperature, effect of, 3671
Varieties, 958, 1581, 2230, 2236, 2240
Variety trials, 803, 951–5, 970, 2224–6, 2229–30, 3507, 3658–61, 5128, 5132–4, 5136–7
Vernalization, 1696, 2238, 2245
Viruses, 952, 975, 1587, 2099, 3664, 3677, 4332, 5140, 5151–2
Water, effect of, 3671
X rays, 1581
Yield, 109
Betula. Birch
Growth period, 3928
Heterosis, 2500
History and evolution, 1231
Hybridization, 1704
Hybridization, interspecific, 1231, 1585, 2500
Mičurinism, 1704
Polyploidy, 3927
Quality, of timber, 5412
Bicarbonate, sodium
Vicia. Broad bean, 4320
Bilberry, *see Vaccinium*
Biochemistry, 1511, 2698, 2730, 2826, 2858, 4152, 4224, 4235, 4291
Allium. Garlic, 1561
Aloe, 3644
Baptisia, 793
Crop plants, 99
Cucumis. Melon, 2985
Cucurbits, 2985
Glycine. Soya bean, 4087
Gossypium. Cotton, 5080
Hordeum. Barley, 3358
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2626
Malus. Apple, 5272
Medicago, 4457, 4937–8
Medicinal plants, 3754
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 995, 3686, 4369
Oil plants, 1452

Biochemistry—*continued.*
Oryza. Rice, 2010, 4870
Phytophthora, 1579
Pisum. Pea, 5643
Populus. Poplar, 5410
Saccharomyces, 1428, 1431
Secale. Rye, 445, 3226
Solanum. Potato, 1579
Sorghum, 1975
Stone fruits, 1122
Triticum. Wheat, 4647
Zea. Maize, 500, 537, 1593, 2755
Biometry, *see* quantitative characters
Bios
Cucumis. Cucumber, 5528
Biotin, 4266, 4271
Biotypes
Ascochyta, 4099
Cercospora, 1581
Claviceps, 4130
Cochliobolus, 546, 3309, 3049
Colletotrichum, 1587, 2641–2, 2907, 5576–7
Crop plants, 4448
Cycloconium, 2411
Erwinia, 4461
Erysiphe, 118, 150, 259
Exobasidium, 5189
Fungi, 272–3, 1403
Fusarium, 1050, 1415
Glomerella, 1327, 4001
Hemileia, 3705, 4400
Heterodera, 110, 150, 829, 1579, 3530–2, 3599, 4506, 5036
Hypomyces, 4463
Macrophomina, 5320
Medicinal plants, 3754
Meloidogyne, 224
Ophiobolus, 3409
Pellicularia, 3033, 4016, 4408, 5595
Peronospora, 259, 2581, 5181, 5506
Physalospora, 946
Phytophthora, 109, 266, 845–7, 1020, 1579, 2135–7, 2957, 3529, 3588–9, 3694, 3708, 5024–7, 5183, 5365–6
Pinus. Pine, 5425
Piricularia, 3398, 4876
Plasmodiophora, 259, 1312
Polyspora, 5102
Pseudomonas, 2606, 3736, 5233, 5370
Puccinia, 120, 183, 189, 198–9, 259, 264–5, 289–91, 407–17, 1449, 1739–40, 1820–8, 1850, 2950, 3052–4, 3179–85, 3211–2, 3360–1, 4400, 4462, 4501, 4505, 4526, 4631–6, 4638–46, 4669
Pyrus. Pear, 5279
Quercus. Oak, 1235
Rhizobium, 773, 1685, 4422
Rhynchosporium, 593
Sphacelotheca, 611–2
Streptomyces, 3585
Synchytrium, 852–3, 1579, 2139–40, 3593–5
Thielaviopsis, 999
Tilletia, 1815, 3174
Toxoptera, 3187
Trichometasphaeria, 549
Trifolium. Red clover, 692
Uromyces, 754, 2653, 4399
Ustilago, 401, 439, 1813–4
Valsa, 5300
Venturia, 1109
Verticillium, 858, 1033, 2443, 2638
Viruses, 171, 259, 440, 949, 1579, 3213, 3601, 5152
Xanthomonas, 4868, 5088
Biphenyl
Citrus, 1141
2,2′-Bipyridine
Vicia. Broad bean, 86, 2850
Birch, *see Betula*
Birds
Sorghum, 4397, 4822
Birdsfoot trefoil, *see Lotus*
1,4-Bis-diazoacetylbutane
Triticum. Wheat, 3103
2,5-Bis(methoxyethoxy)-3,6-bis(ethyleneimino)-1,4-benzoquinone
Hordeum. Barley, 576
Bitter principles
Colocynthis, 4401
Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow, 4401
Lagenaria, 4401
Blackberry, *see Rubus*
Black currant, *see Ribes*
Black spot
Solanum. Potato, 3549
Blastophaga
Ficus. Fig, 2394
Blind shoot
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2605
Blossom-end rot
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1357, 4056
Blueberry, *see Vaccinium*
Blue grass, *see Poa*
Blue stem, *see Andropogon*
Bolting
Beta. Beetroot, 2537
Beta. Sugar beet, 975, 1696, 2893, 3666, 3672, 5140
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 807, 2103
Daucus. Carrot, 2552
Lactuca. Lettuce, 3997
Solanum. Potato, 828
Spinacia. Spinach, 3995
Boron, 2847
Brassica. Cabbage, 1310, 5495
Secale. Rye, 329
Solanum. Potato, 3550
Triticum. Wheat, 329
Botany, 2703
Bothriochloa
Aneuploidy, 734, 2042
Apomixis, 733, 2869
Breeding, 2043
Chromosome number, 2043
Cleistogamy, 2880
Cold resistance, 3438
Flower, 4908
History and evolution, 2043, 3438
Hybridization, intergeneric, 734
Hybridization, interspecific, 733, 3438
Hybridization, wide, 2043, 2869, 3438
Meiosis, 2043
Photoperiodism, 2880, 4908
Polyploidy, 3438
Segregation, 733
Sex, 734
Taxonomy, 3438
Botryosphaeria
Cupressus, 5427
Botrytis
Allium. Onion, 5468
Beta. Sugar beet, 974, 976
Diospyros. Persimmon, 5322
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 3016
Rubus. Raspberry, 3763
Bouteloua
Aneuploidy, 739
Chromosome number, 739–40
History and evolution, 739
Pollen, 740
Polyploidy, 739
Rhizome, 739
Statistics. Biometry, 740
Taxonomy, 740

Brachiaria
Chromosome number, 2047, 4390
Meiosis, 2047
Bracts, *see* inflorescence
Bramble, *see Rubus*
Branch, *see* stem
Brassica
Amphidiploidy, 5479
Cell division, 2563
Cold resistance, 1718
Erwinia, 2567
Flower, 1718
Genetics, 2563
Growth period, 109
Habit, 109
Heterosis, 109
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1075, 4436
Hybridization, interspecific, 109
Hybrid varieties, 3982, 5477
Inbreeding, 2562–3
Meiosis, 109
Plasmodiophora, 109
Plastids, 2565
Polyploidy, 109, 2565
Quality, nutritive value, 3984
Seed, 2566, 5479
Selection, artificial, 2564
Sterility, fertility, 109, 4436
Taxonomy, 5479
Brassica. Brussels sprouts
Breeding, 1317
Calliphora, 5478
Cold resistance, 1580
Gametocide, 3764, 9315
Genetics, 3764, 5502
Hybridization, 1075, 3764
Hybrid varieties, 2537, 2576
Inbreeding, 3764
Internal browning, 3764, 5503
Leaf, 3764, 5502
Mutation, spontaneous, 3764, 5502
Pollination, 5478
Sterility, male, 3764, 3983
Synthetics, 3764
Temperature, effect of, 3764
Varieties, 1289, 1580, 2546
Variety trials, 1076, 2576
Vegetative reproduction, 3764
Brassica. Cabbage
Boron, 1310, 5495
Breeding, 3764, 3986, 5486, 5496
Chimeras, 3962, 3988, 5490
Colchicine, 2570
Erwinia, 5497
Fusarium, 1314
Genetics, 146, 160, 2572, 3990
Growth period, 1075, 5487
Hybridization, 1075
Hybridization, graft, 5490–1
Hybridization, interspecific, 1075, 1605, 1986, 5489
Hybrid varieties, 160, 2540, 5488
Inbreeding, 1308
Internal tip burn, 5496
Lethals, 1075
Mičurinism, 3962, 3988
Necrosis, 1311
Plasmodiophora, 146, 1312–3, 2572
Polyploidy, 1605, 2570, 3990
Quality, of edible product, 2568, 3987
Quality, nutritive value, 3964, 3989
Radioactive isotopes, 3960
Sound waves, 3960
Sterility, fertility, 1605, 3990
Sterility, male, 3983
Sterility, self, 160
Brassica. Cabbage—*continued.*
Taxonomy, 2571
Varieties, 239, 1309, 1580, 2569, 2571, 2903, 2908, 3989, 5486, 5489, 5492–4
Variety trials, 1307, 2568, 3985, 3987, 5480–5, 5487
Viruses, 5487
Yield, 3960
Brassica. Cauliflower
Breeding, 1315, 3993
Growth period, 1075, 2575
Hybridization, 1075, 1316
Multiple genes, 3991
Pollination, 3992
Quality, of edible product, 1315, 3991
Sterility, male, 3983
Varieties, 1290, 1706, 2574–5, 5449
Variety trials, 2574, 5498
Vegetative reproduction, 3993
Brassica. Kale
Amphidiploidy, 1284
Chimeras, 3988
Genetics, 118
Height, 118
Polyploidy, 1607
Variety trials, 2573
Brassica. Kohl rabi
Bolting, 807, 2103
Cold resistance, 2103
Heterosis, 4986
Hybridization, 118
Hybridization, interspecific, 1075, 4986
Leaf, 118
Quality, for cooking, 2103
Varieties, 805
Variety trials, 806
Brassica. Mustard, for oil
Cold resistance, 1718
Development, abnormal, 3730
Essential oil, 3729
Fatty oil, 1605
Flower, 1718
Fruit, 1579
History and evolution, 3729
Hybridization, interspecific, 3730
Polyploidy, 1605
Selection, artificial, 1605
Sterility, fertility, 1605
Varieties, 238–9, 1605
X rays, 1605
Brassica. Rape
Anatomy, 1039
Breeding, 1583, 1607, 3732, 5230
Cold resistance, 1718
Development, abnormal, 3730
Ethylmethane sulphonate, 1689
Ethyl sulphate, 1689
Fatty oil, 1036–7, 1587, 1605, 2292, 2939, 5230
Genetics, 2939
Hybridization, interspecific, 1587, 1605, 3730, 4986
Leaf, 1038
Mutation, induced, 1689
Mutation, spontaneous, 1038
Plasmodiophora, 118
Polyploidy, 1599, 1605
Selection, artificial, 1587
Shedding, 1039, 3732
Sterility, fertility, 1605
Synthetics, 1036–7, 2939
Varieties, 1605, 2291, 3029, 3731, 5227–9
Variety trials, 1035, 2290, 5224–6
Waterlogging, 2293
X rays, 1605
Brassica. Sarson
Flower, 1034
Mutation, spontaneous, 1034

Brassica. Sprouting broccoli
Breeding, 2959
Growth period, 5500
Sterility, fertility, 5501
Variety trials, 2901, 3994, 5499
Brassica. Swede
Breeding, 223, 808
Cold resistance, 1718
Flower, 1718
Hybridization, interspecific, 1580, 1607
Leptosphaeria, 808
Plasmodiophora, 808, 5313
Polyploidy, 1580
Varieties, 3513
Variety trials, 803, 2104
Viruses, 808
Brassica. Toria
Lipaphis, 3728
Polyploidy, 3728
Varieties, 5223
Brassica. Turnip
Breeding, 223
Colour, 3511, 4985
Genetics, 3511, 4985
History and evolution, 4985
Hybridization, 150
Plasmodiophora, 150, 259
Varieties, 3512, 4984–5
Variety trials, 803, 3510, 4983
β rays
Oryza. Rice, 3381
Pisum. Pea, 1406
Triticum. Wheat, 3131, 4380, 4562, 4567
Bread fruit, *see Artocarpus*
Breeding, 1436, 2855, 2866
Bremia
Carthamus. Safflower, 1057
Brewing quality, *see* quality, for malting and brewing
Broad bean, *see Vicia*
Broccoli, heading, *see Brassica*
Broccoli, sprouting, *see Brassica*
5-Bromodeoxyuridine, 2791
5-Bromouracil, 38, 46, 2790, 4204, 4267
Bromus
Adaptation, 2032
Breeding, 670, 1633
Chromosome aberrations, 723
Chromosome number 723, 2033
Colour, 2939
Flower, 134
Genetics, 2939
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2892
Hybridization, interspecific, 723, 2892
Leaf, 2939
Mičurinism, 705
Pollination, 2939
Pythium, 1633
Seedlings, 2948
Seed production, 722
Selection, artificial, 2948
Sterility, male, 723
Synthetics, 722, 2939
Taxonomy, 2033
Variety trials, 711
Waterlogging, 705
Brussels sprouts, *see Brassica*
Buckwheat, *see Fagopyrum*
Bud failure
Prunus. Almond, 1158, 2403
Bud mutation, *see* mutation, somatic

CABBAGE, *see Brassica*
Cacao, *see Theobroma*
Caffeine, 2792
Coffea. Coffee, 5193
Caffeine—*continued.*
Lupinus. Lupin, 2084
Saccharomyces, 5674
Triticum. Wheat, 84, 2838
Caffeine derivatives
Triticum. Wheat, 84
Cajanus
Colour, 5646
Flower, 5646
Genetics, 5645–6
γ rays, 4106
Growth period, 4106
Leaf, 5645
Mutation, induced, 4106
Neutrons, 4106
Varieties, 4107
Calcium
Citrullus. Water melon, 2591
Festuca, 3431
Glycine. Soya bean, 2658
Gossypium. Cotton, 3624
Trifolium. White clover, 3483
Calliphora
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 5478
Eucalyptus, 5420
Calonectria
Secale. Rye, 448, 2902, 3229
Calyx, *see* flower
Camelina
Varieties, 1605
Variety trials, 3726
Camellia, see Thea
Canary grass, *see Phalaris*
Cannabidiolic acid
Cannabis. Hemp, 914
Cannabis. Hemp
Ascorbic acid, 916
Aspartic acid, 916
Breeding, 5104–5
Cannabidiolic acid, 914
Cysteine, 916
Fatty oil, 915
Genetics, 3633
Heterosis, 911
Mičurinism, 2205
Nucleolus, 3634
Nucleus, 913
Nutrients, 2205
Pollen, 913, 2207, 3634
Quality of fibre, 2206, 2209, 3633, 5105–6
Seed, 2208
Sex, 911, 913, 916, 2207, 3633–4, 5104
Size, 2208
Succinic acid, 916
Varieties, 912, 1578, 1610, 2206
Variety trials, 912, 3632
X rays, 916
Canning quality, *see* quality, for canning
Cantaloupe, *see Cucumis*
Caper, *see Capparis*
Capillipedium
Apomixis, 2869
Cold resistance, 3438
History and evolution, 2043, 3438
Hybridization, interspecific, 3438
Hybridization, wide, 2043, 2869, 3438
Meiosis, 2043
Polyploidy, 3438
Taxonomy, 3438
Capparis. Caper
Chromosome number, 3724
Capsaicin
Capsicum, 3721–2, 5220

Capsicum
Breeding, 1032, 2282, 3959, 4402, 5219
Capsaicin, 3721–2, 5220
Carotenoids, 1031
Colchicine, 5217
Colour, 1031, 1033, 2285, 5219
Flower, 2285
Fruit, 1031, 1033, 2287
Genetics, 1031, 1033, 2285, 2288
Haploidy, 5218
Heterosis, 5214–5
Hybridization, graft, 1583, 3717, 5216
Hybridization, interspecific, 2284, 3716
Meiosis, 3716
Meloidogyne, 1033
Mutation, spontaneous, 2285
Physiology, 5215
Phytophthora, 5221
Pollination, 2286
Polyploidy, 5217
Quality, of edible product, 1032, 2287, 5219–20
Taxonomy, 3723
Temperature, effect of, 3722
Twinning, 5218
Variation, 5219
Varieties, 208, 2949, 3717–20, 5213
Variety trials, 2281, 2283, 5211–2
Verticillium, 1033
Viruses, 213, 1033, 2288, 3720, 5222
Caragana
Chromosome number, 5414
Combining ability, 1230
History and evolution, 5414
Polyploidy, 5414
Sterility, self, 1230
Carbon dioxide, 82
Carbon monoxide
Vicia. Broad bean, 1558
Carica. Papaya
Inbreeding, 2328
Pollen, 2412
Varieties, 1171
Carob, *see Ceratonia*
Carotene
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4054, 5545
Zea. Maize, 541
Carotenoids
Capsicum, 1031
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4054
Solanum. Potato, 3571
Carpel, *see* flower
Carpocapsa
Malus. Apple, 2353
Carrot, *see Daucus*.
Carthamus. Safflower
Bremia, 1057
Centres of origin, 2311
Colchicine, 2310
Fatty oil, 179, 182, 5243
Genetics, 179, 182
Hybridization, interspecific, 186
Mutation, 5243
Polyploidy, 2310
Puccinia, 1057
Ramularia, 1057
Taxonomy, 2311
Translocation, 186
Carum
Chromosome morphology, 158
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Carya. Pecan
Flower, 5324
History and evolution, 1153, 5323
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5253
Carya. Pecan—*continued*.
Polyploidy, 1153
Sterility, self, 5324
Stomata, 1153
Caryocinesis, *see* cell division
Caryopsis
Agropyron, 1660, 4921
Avena. Oats, 118, 1637, 1651
Cereals, 1507
Coix, 662
Hordeum. Barley, 1947, 3353–4, 4787
Oryza. Rice, 2012, 3379, 3391–3, 4360, 4858
Phalaris, 2939
Poa, 3413
Sorghum, 2921, 4397, 4820
Triticum. Wheat, 1817, 2745, 2950, 4384, 4612, 4648
Zea. Maize, 504, 540, 1906, 3270, 4726
Caryotype, *see* chromosome morphology
Casein hydrolysate
Zea. Maize, 3274
Cassava, *see Manihot*
Cassia
Quality, nutritive value, 802
Castanea. Chestnut
Dryocosmus, 1157, 5325
Endothia, 1155–6, 5326
Flower, 1154
Hybridization, interspecific, 1156
Land races, 3849
Light, effect of, 1155
Phytophthora, 1155, 5326
Pollination, 2402
Varieties, 5325
Casuarina
Phytophthora, 1246
Catalase
Avena. Oats, 1848
Cucumis. Cucumber, 5528
Hordeum. Barley, 3357
Solanum. Potato, 850
Vitis, 1225
Cauliflower, *see Brassica*
Cell division, 66, 72–6, 1440–1, 1536, 1546–7, 1562, 2741, 2746, 2835–6, 2839, 4149, 4293, 4300, 4302–5, 4308
Allium. Onion, 1537, 2837, 4306
Aspergillus, 4119
Brassica, 2563
Glycine. Soya bean, 1537
Hordeum. Barley, 1548
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2582
Malus. Apple, 2798
Oryza. Rice, 2003, 4850
Pennisetum, 2048
Pinus. Pine, 1262
Pisum. Pea, 4307
Saccharomyces, 1426, 2691, 4138, 4376
Schizosaccharomyces, 5681
Secale. Rye, 3216
Triticum. Wheat, 2838, 3130, 4587
Ustilago, 552
Vicia. Broad bean, 1375, 1549, 1569
Zea. Maize, 523, 1885
Cell inclusions, 5692
Triticum. Wheat, 1793
Cellulase
Musa. Banana, 5372
Cenchrus
Apomixis, 2046
Chromosome number, 2025, 2047, 4390
Meiosis, 2047
Root, 689
Stolon, 689
Taxonomy, 689
Variation, 689

Centres of origin
Carthamus. Safflower, 2311
Crop plants, 242, 2993
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2601
Lupinus. Lupin, 3497
Malus. Apple, 2993
Centrifuging
Hordeum. Barley, 3340
Centromere, 88, 2836
Zea. Maize, 3289
Cephalosporin
Penicillium, 4120
Cephus
Triticum. Wheat, 421, 4650
Cerasus, *see Prunus*
Ceratocystis
Coffea. Coffee, 4408
Quercus. Oak, 1236
Ulmus. Elm, 2499
Ceratonia. Carob
Varieties, 1151
Ceratophorum
Lupinus. Lupin, 4972
Ceratostomella
Ipomoea. Sweet Potato, 3602
Cercospora
Beta. Mangel, 2102
Beta. Sugar beet, 952, 958, 975, 977, 1581, 1587, 2224, 3664, 5150
Biotypes, 1581
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1075
Glycine. Soya bean, 5606, 5630
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2263
Oryza. Rice, 222
See also Mycosphaerella
Cereals
Breeding, 203, 223, 276, 278, 280–1, 1596, 1646, 1724–8, 2940, 3035, 3060, 4401, 4430
Caryopsis, 1507
Chemicals, effect of, 1684
Epistasis, 294
Growth period, 3043
Harvesting, 288
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1703
Inheritance of acquired characters, 1701
Mutation, induced, 1507, 1684
Physiology, 3042
Plant collections, 251, 1646, 4518
Pollination, 1703
Population genetics, 2779
Quality, of edible product, 2890
Quality, for milling and baking, 1735
Radiation, 1684
Selection, artificial, 2779, 3044
Sowing, 3044
Statistics. Experimental designs, 4508
Sugar, 3043
Tillering, 3044
Ultraviolet rays, 3048
Varieties, 283–4, 1725, 3040
Variety trials, 160, 3034, 3036, 4495
Vernalization, 294
Water, effect of, 1507
Yield, 3044
Chaenomeles
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5266
Chamaecyparis
Breeding, 2516
Chemicals, effect of, 1499, 1503, 2839, 5703
Allium. Onion, 4306, 4322
Cereals, 1684
Crop plants, 1684, 2980
Hordeum. Barley, 1689
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1689
Chemicals, effect of—*continued*.
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 5163
Penicillium, 4127
Secale. Rye, 3221
Triticum. Wheat, 4558
Vicia. Broad bean, 85, 5583
Chemistry, plant, *see* biochemistry
Chenopodium
Aminoacids, 660
Breeding, 4162
Genetics, 4162
Cherry, *see Prunus*
Chestnut, *see Castanea*
Chiasma, *see* crossing over
Chickpea, *see Cicer*
Chicory, *see Cichorium*
Chilli, *see Capsicum*
Chilo
Sorghum, 4823
Chilotraea
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 947
Chimeras, 42
Brassica. Cabbage, 3962, 3988, 5490
Brassica. Kale, 3988
Citrus. Orange, 3840
Crop plants, 2981
Lupinus. Lupin, 2986
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4029, 4045, 4052
Malus. Apple, 1100
Mirabilis, 2799
Phaseolus, 4076
Poa, 3413
Poncirus, 3840
Pyrus. Pear, 1689, 3818
Solanum. Potato, 829, 3559
Sorghum. 606
Vicia. Vetch, 4956
Vigna. Cowpea, 5599
Chionachne
Chromosome number, 4390
Chloramphenicol
Hordeum. Barley, 1962
Chloris
Chromosome number, 4390
Fertilization, sexual, 741
Morphology, 4400
Variation, 741, 4400
Variety trials, 3445
Chlorogenic acid
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2257
α(2-Chlorophenylthio) propionic acid
Humulus. Hop, 3713
Chlorophyll
Pisum. Pea, 4095
Zea. Maize, 3268
Chloroplasts, *see* plastids
Chlorops
Oryza. Rice, 656, 4847, 4879–81
Chlorosis
Glycine. Soya bean, 1400–2
Chlortetracycline
Streptomyces, 1422
Chromosome aberrations, 40, 78, 82–3, 87, 1553, 1555, 1562–3, 1571, 2823, 2843, 2845, 2847–8, 4180, 4258, 4263, 4310–1 4326, 5684, 5690, 5702
Agropyron, 3096
Allium, 2849, 5472
Allium. Garlic, 1561
Allium. Onion, 1554, 1559–60, 4312–4, 5466
Bromus, 723
Corchorus. Jute, 921
Crop plants, 98, 4442
Dactylis, 3417
Dichanthium, 2044

Chromosome aberrations—*continued.*
Hordeum. Barley, 175, 285, 1690, 1959, 3340, 3346, 4774, 4786–8
Medicago, 771
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 991–2, 1691, 3684, 3691
Oryza. Rice, 635–7, 648
Pennisetum, 600
Phleum. 720
Pisum. Pea, 2844, 4100
Secale. Rye, 1732, 1763, 1856
Triticum. Wheat, 84, 285, 339, 366, 1732, 1763, 2838, 3041, 3087, 3096, 3102, 3131, 3133, 4545, 4567, 4590–1
Vicia. Broad bean, 81, 85–6, 1544, 1551–2, 1556–9, 1567, 2812, 2844, 2846, 4316
Zea. Maize, 523, 1913–4
see also mutation
Chromosome breakage, 1542, 1565
Allium. Onion, 1564
Coffea. Coffee, 4408
Sorghum. 3440
Vicia. Broad bean, 2850, 4320
Chromosome, fine structure, 18, 70, 1545
Sorghum, 71
Vicia. Broad bean, 1544
Zea. Maize, 1912, 3247
Chromosome fragments, *see* aneuploidy
Chromosome maps, *see* linkage
Chromosome morphology, 2873, 4290, 4300
Aegilops, 1832
Allium, 1303–4, 5470–1
Asparagus, 3981
Carum, 158
Cicer. Chickpea, 4105
Coix, 2022
Crop plants, 1535
Cupressus, 1253
Hordeum. Barley, 584, 3345, 4785
Libocedrus, 1253
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2621
Medicago, 2057
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 789
Mentha, 158
Nigella, 158
Oryza. Rice, 634, 4853
Pinus. Pine, 1261, 2525
Punica. Pomegranate, 5345
Ribes, 3765
Rubus. Blackberry, 3765
Sesbania, 3505
Solanum, for fruit, 2621
Solanum. Potato, 2989, 3566
Sorghum, 71, 608, 3366
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 3482
Trifolium. White clover, 3482
Trigonella, 158
Triticum. Wheat, 365, 3129, 4586
Vigna. Cowpea, 4083
Zea. Maize, 1911, 3241, 3284, 3289
Chromosome number, 68, 1550, 2702
Acacia, for tanning, 1710
Aegle, 158
Agropyron, 4918
Allium, 5470
Annona, 158
Apluda, 4390
Asclepias, 1710
Asparagus, 5476
Astragalus, 4978
Avenastrum, 3404
Beta. Sugar beet, 3668
Bothriochloa, 2043
Bouteloua, 739–40
Brachiaria, 2047, 4390
Bromus, 723, 2033
Capparis. Caper, 3724
Chromosome number—*continued.*
Caragana, 5414
Cenchrus, 2025, 2047, 4390
Chionachne, 4390
Chloris, 4390
Coffea. Coffee, 1014
Colocasia, 158
Commelina, 1058
Corchorus. Jute, 921, 2210, 5108
Crop plants, 243, 4449
Crotalaria, 795-7
Cucumis. Melon, 1330
Cupressus, 1253
Cynodon, 4898
Danthonia, 2049
Digitaria, 2047, 4390
Dioscorea. Yam, 5156
Echinochloa, 2047
Eriochloa, 2047
Eucalyptus, 1247
Eugenia, 158
Festuca, 3400
Flacourtia, 158
Fragaria. Strawberry, 2441
Glycine. Soya bean, 5625
Gossypium. Cotton, 2156
Grasses, 689, 4889
Haynaldia, 3094
Hibiscus, 2213
Iseilema, 2025
Libocedrus, 1253
Lupinus. Lupin, 4889, 4978
Malus. Apple, 5249
Medicago, 4935
Medicinal plants, 2313, 5244
Morus. Mulberry, 1146
Nephelium. Litchi, 158, 5328
Nephelium. Rambutan, 158
Oxytropis, 4978
Panicum, 2025, 2047
Paspalum, 2047, 4906
Pennisetum, 2025
Peucedanum, 1710
Phalaris, 224, 730, 3437
Physalis, 158
Picea. Spruce, 67
Poa, 3404
Polygonum, 4372
Puccinia, 553
Punica. Pomegranate, 5345
Rhus, 1710
Rottboellia, 4390
Rubus. Blackberry, 1177, 3765
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 932, 2218, 3653, 5119
Salix. Willow, 2512
Sandoricum, 5346
Secale. Rye, 3094
Sehima, 4390
Setaria, 2047
Solanum. Potato, 109
Steudnera, 158
Themeda, 4390
Theriophonum, 158
Tragus, 4390
Trifolium, 4940
Trifolium. Minor species, 2065
Triticum. Wheat, 1766, 3094, 3097, 4585
Typhonium, 158
Verbena, 1029
Vicia. Vetch, 2068, 3489
Vitis, 2471
Chromosome pairing, *see* meiosis
Chromosome, supernumerary, *see* aneuploidy
Chromosome transference
Triticum. Wheat, 367

Chrysanthemum, as insecticide
Hybridization, interspecific, 1069
Chrysopogon
Polyploidy, 689
Variation, 689
Cicer. Chickpea
Breeding, 1416
Chromosome morphology, 4105
Enzymes, 89
Leaf, 1417
Mutation, spontaneous, 1417
Pathology, 1416
Polyploidy, 89
Varieties, 4104
Cichorium. Chicory
Breeding, 2908
Cold, effect of, 5511
Height, 3998
History and evolution, 1324
Reproduction, 1324
Varieties, 3998
Variety trials, 2584
Cichorium. Endive
Breeding 1587
Pathology, 1587
Photoperiodism, 3999
Citric acid
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4047
Citron, *see Citrus*
Citrullus. Water melon
Breeding, 1331, 4004
Calcium, 2591
Flavonoids, 2547
Fusarium, 5523
Genetics, 4005
Habit, 1331
Hybridization, 2590, 4005
Hybridization, interspecific, 4005
Meiosis, 4005–6
Polyploidy, 4006, 5522
Sex, 2591
Sterility, fertility, 4006
Varieties, 1332, 5521
Citrus
Biphenyl, 1141
Cold resistance, 5302
Deuterophoma, 275, 5306
Development, 1142
Genetics, 3839, 4368, 5301–2
Grafting, 1142, 5305
Hybridization, 1081
Hybridization, graft, 2388
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5302
Hybridization, interspecific, 2391, 4368, 5302
Leaf, 5301
Pathology, 3839
Penicillium, 1141
Polyembryony, 4368
Radopholus, 1081
Seed, 102
Taxonomy, 2391
Varieties, 5303–4
Viruses, 1142
see also Poncirus
Citrus. Citron
Genetics, 2391
Root, 2391
Varieties, 5304
Citrus. Lemon
Cold resistance, 1145
Deuterophoma, 3843
Fertilization, sexual, 3842
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3841
Hybridization, interspecific, 3841
Hybridization, wide, 1145
Citrus. Lemon—*continued*.
Meiosis, 2392
Mutation, somatic, 5311
Varieties, 1144, 5308
Variety trials, 5310
Citrus. Lime
Heterostyly, 5312
Inflorescence, 5312
Pathology, 1082
Seedlings, 1082
Sex, 5312
Sterility, self, 5312
Citrus. Orange
Apomixis, 2390
Breeding, 5307
Chimeras, 3840
Cold resistance, 2388
Hybridization, graft, 1143, 2388
Hybridization, wide, 2390
Mičurinism, 2390
Pollen, 3024
Pollination, 5307
Varieties, 1143, 2389, 5308–9
Variety trials, 1080
Citrus. Pomelo
Toxic soils, 1079
Citrus. Tangerine
Varieties, 5308
Cladosporium
Cucumis. Cucumber, 259, 1075
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1357
Mutation, induced, 1371
Classification, *see* taxonomy
Clasterosporium
Prunus. Peach, 2383
Claviceps
Alkaloids, 4131
Biotypes, 4130
Breeding, 4128–9, 4131, 5664
Ergocryptin, 1424
Secale. Rye, 4129
Variety trials, 4131
Cleistogamy
Bothriochloa, 2880
Grasses, 3408
Prunus. Plum, 1129
Climate, 2854
Avena. Oats, 437
Crop plants, 229, 2714, 2972
Forest trees, 5400
Malus. Apple, 2349
Pinus. Pine, 5433
Poa, 113
Prunus. Peach, 2329
Pyrus. Pear, 2359
Ribes. Black currant, 1181
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1043
Triticum. Wheat, 309, 423
Clines
Dactylis, 712
Forest trees, 4173
Pinus. Pine, 3945
Tsuga, 2517
Clove, *see Eugenia*
Clover, *see Melilotus*
Clover, *see Trifolium*
Cob, *see Corylus*
Cochliobolus
Avena. Oats, 1665, 4668–9
Biotypes, 546, 3049, 3309
Crop plants, 3048–9
Genetics, 1737, 3049, 2939
Hordeum. Barley, 2940, 4797
Mutation, induced, 3048
Oryza. Rice, 222, 653, 1619, 2020, 3395–6, 4870

Cochliobolus—continued.
Triticum. Wheat, 4623
Zea. Maize, 545–6, 3309, 4759
Cocksfoot, *see Dactylis*
Cocoa, *see Theobroma*
Coconut, *see Cocos*
Cocos. Coconut
Breeding, 1166–7, 2406, 2408
Genetics, 1169
Growth regulators, 2408
Height, 2407
Heterosis, 2407, 2909
History and evolution, 2407
Hybridization, 2909, 5342
Inbreeding, 2407
Lethal yellowing, 5342
Meiosis, 2407
Selection, artificial, 2409
Statistics. Genetics, 1169
Twinning, 1168
Vegetative reproduction, 2408
Wind, 5342
Yield, 1169, 2409
Coffea. Coffee
Back crossing, 3700
Breeding, 1012, 1017, 1619, 3705
Caffeine, 5193
Ceratocystis, 4408
Cercospora, 3700
Chromosome breakage, 4408
Chromosome number, 1014
Cold resistance, 1016
Colour, 1009
Development, 5190
Development, abnormal, 5191
Embryology, 3700
Fatty oil, 3703
Flower, 1010
Fruit, 5191
Genetics, 1009, 1464
Geography, 1013, 1015
γ rays, 4408, 4443
Growth period, 1009, 4408
Haploidy, 3700
Hemileia, 1017, 3700, 3705, 4400, 5196
Hot and cold, 4400
Hybridization, 1010
Hybridization, interspecific, 3700
Linkage, 1011
Meiosis, 3700
Mutation, induced, 2273, 4408, 4443, 5190
Mutation, spontaneous, 1010
Nutrients, 3704
Parthenocarpy, 3700
Pathology, 3700
Plant collections, 1012, 5195
Pollen, 5194
Pollination, 3702
Polyploidy, 3700
Quality, of edible product, 5192
Radiation, 2273
Root, 4408
Seed, 3703
Stephanoderes, 5197
Sterility, fertility, 3700
Taxonomy, 1013–5, 5194–5
Variation, 5192–3
Varieties, 1012, 5195
Variety trials, 1008, 1010, 1619, 3701
X rays, 4443
Yield, 1008
Coffee, *see Coffea*
Coix
Caryopsis, 662
Chromosome morphology, 2022
Coix—continued.
History and evolution, 662
Meiosis, 2022
Morphology, 661
Variation, 661
Cola
Breeding, 1615
Variation, 3712
Colchicine
Aegle, 158
Brassica. Cabbage, 2570
Capsicum, 5217
Carthamus. Safflower, 2310
Carum, 158
Coriandrum, 158
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1341
Eriobotrya. Loquat, 2364
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3192
Foeniculum, 158
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3885
Grewia. 158
Hordeum. Barley, 1587, 1960
Malus. Apple, 1100
Musa. Banana, 5368
Nephelium. Litchi, 158
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1674
Nigella, 158
Oryza. Rice, 639
Paspalum, 2037
Peucedanum, 158
Phalaris, 2038
Physalis, 158
Populus. Poplar, 3932
Secale. Rye, 1853, 3091
Solanum. Potato, 829, 832
Sorghum, 605–6, 1659
Trigonella, 158
Triticum. Wheat, 3091
Vigna. Cowpea, 1393
Vitis, 3896
Zea. Maize, 3277
Cold, effect of, 43
Avena. Oats, 4661
Beta. Sugar beet, 4358
Cichorium. Chicory, 5511
Dactylis, 115
Populus. Poplar, 2497
Prunus. Peach, 1140
Triticum. Wheat, 4587
Cold resistance
Acacia, for tanning, 2312
Aleurites. Tung, 3741
Allium, 5450, 5473
Avena. Oats, 4666
Bothriochloa, 3438
Brassica, 1718
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 1580
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 2103
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1718
Brassica. Rape, 1718
Brassica. Swede, 1718
Capillipedium, 3438
Citrus, 5302
Citrus. Lemon, 1145
Citrus. Orange, 2388
Coffea. Coffee, 1016
Crop plants, 1711, 2887, 4161
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1336
Dactylis, 122
Dichanthium, 3438
Eucalyptus, 5418
Fagus. Beech, 2486
Fragaria. Strawberry, 2333
Fruit crops, 2335, 2337, 3784
Gossypium. Cotton, 890, 2184, 3621

Cold resistance—*continued.*
Grasses, 2026
Hordeum. Barley, 287, 592, 1604, 1736, 1961, 2959, 3357, 4520–1, 4789, 4796
Juglans. Walnut, 3846, 3848, 5253
Lactuca. Lettuce, 5510
Larix. Larch, 3942
Lolium, 1606
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 2892, 2939
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1072, 4055
Malus. Apple, 1073, 1103–6, 1577, 2333, 2338, 2353, 3769, 3785, 3805, 5274
Medicago, 224, 683, 763, 768, 772, 775, 3460, 4937
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2259
Oryza. Rice, 649, 2018, 4865
Phaseolus, 1390, 5594
Picea. Spruce, 2487, 3942, 3955
Pinus. Pine, 2519, 3942, 3952
Pisum. Pea, 1414, 2537
Populus. Poplar, 3954
Prunus. Apricot, 1074, 1127, 2366, 3823, 5289
Prunus. Cherry, 1577, 2380–1, 3830
Prunus. Peach, 163, 2366, 2385
Prunus. Plum, 1074, 2375–6, 2385, 4785, 3830
Pyrus. Pear, 2354
Quercus. Oak, 1235
Ribes. Gooseberry, 3876
Rosa, 1028
Rubus, 2416, 3765
Rubus. Raspberry, 1174, 1176, 3858
Secale. Rye, 118, 2902, 3227, 4498, 4552
Solanum. Potato, 833–5, 856, 1700, 2128, 3583, 4996, 5018
Spinacia. Spinach, 5450
Thea. Tea, 2272, 5187
Thymus. Thyme, 5650
Trifolium. Red clover, 775, 2060, 3480
Triticum. Wheat, 155, 287, 360, 396–7, 1736, 1795, 1807–9, 2959, 3017, 3162–4, 4501, 4520–1, 4546, 4549, 4552, 4617
Tsuga, 3942
Vicia. Vetch, 787, 2894, 4959
Vitis, 1072, 1225, 2457, 2479–80, 3895, 3912
Zea. Maize, 543, 1584, 1935–6, 3261, 3306–7, 4484, 4757
Colletotrichum
Biotypes, 1587, 2641–2, 2907, 5576–7
Corchorus. Jute, 3635
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5576–7
Mutation, 5575
Phaseolus, 1075, 1390, 1587, 2641–2, 2907, 4069, 4078
Pisum. Pea, 2674
Sorghum, 202
Vicia. Vetch, 2067
see also Glomerella and Physalospora
Colocasia
Chromosome number, 158
Varieties, 4411, 5157
Variety trials, 4411
Colocynthis
Bitter principles, 4401
Genetics, 4401
Colour, 6, 1505, 1547, 2743, 2787
Abies. Fir, 3956
Avena. Oats, 3039, 3198, 4658
Beta. Sugar beet, 3664, 3666
Brassica. Turnip, 3511, 4985
Bromus, 2939
Cajanus, 5646
Capsicum, 1031, 1033, 2285, 5219
Coffea. Coffee, 1009
Corchorus. Jute, 920, 2922
Cucumis. Cucumber, 4015
Cyamopsis, 3504
Dactylis, 669
Daucus. Carrot, 3553
Colour—*continued.*
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1196
Glycine. Soya bean, 5611
Gossypium. Cotton, 5053, 5067, 5073
Hibiscus, 924
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 4062
Holcus, 116
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 2144, 4409
Larix. Larch, 2493
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 798, 1629, 2091
Lupinus. Lupin, 1577, 2076–7, 2083, 2088, 2986
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4054
Malus. Apple, 1073
Medicago, 117, 762, 768–9, 3454, 4929
Mirabilis, 2799
Oryza. Rice, 616, 635, 1991, 2005, 3373, 3381
Papaver. Poppy, 1021
Phalaris, 2939
Phaseolus, 1378, 4072–3
Pinus. Pine, 5433
Pisum. Pea, 1580, 5635, 5638–9
Prunus. Cherry, 1074, 3833
Rubus. Raspberry, 1073
Secale. Rye, 3217
Solanum. Potato, 150, 2118
Sorghum, 136, 1976, 2921
Sorghum, for sugar, 161
Tragopogon. Salsify, 1295
Triticum. Wheat, 336, 339, 1817, 2745, 3039, 3106, 4561, 4566–7
Vaccinium, 5358
Vigna. Cowpea, 5598–9
Vitis, 5391
Zea. Maize, 466, 469, 508–10, 1880, 1882–3, 1902–3, 1905–7, 1916–8, 1945, 3245, 3247, 4687, 4726
Colza, *see Brassica*
Combining ability, 22
Beta. Sugar beet, 185
Caragana, 1230
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 4404
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4035
Medicago, 224, 763, 1624, 1628, 1658, 1664, 1669, 4928
Rubus. Raspberry, 3857
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 5118
Secale. Rye, 3218
Solanum. Potato, 814
Sorghum, 1668
Theobroma. Cacao, 3706
Trifolium. Red clover, 4404
Triticum. Wheat, 188, 391
Zea. Maize, 501, 503, 1936, 3269, 4716–8
Zea. Sweet corn, 2941
Commelina
Chromosome number, 1058
Compatibility, *see* sterility, fertility
Competition
Glycine. Soya bean, 1399, 5627
Grasses, 3402
Leguminous forage crops, 3402
Oryza. Rice, 648
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 944, 3648
Trifolium. White clover, 3483
Triticum. Wheat, 4615–6
Complementary genes, *see* multiple genes
Complex loci, 1473, 1490–1, 2774–5, 4237–9
Cooking quality, *see* quality, for cooking
Corchorus. Jute
Chromosome aberrations, 921
Chromosome number, 921, 2210, 5108
Colletotrichum, 3635
Colour, 920, 2922
Fertilization, sexual, 922
Fruit, 917
Genetics, 917, 919–20, 2922
Growth period, 3635

Corchorus Jute—*continued.*
Haploidy, 2211
History and evolution, 921
Hybridization, 922
Hybridization, interspecific, 918, 346, 2930–2, 3635–6, 5107
Indole-3-acetic acid, 2932
Macrophomina, 3635
Meiosis, 3636, 5109
Mutation, induced, 919–20, 3635
Photoperiodism, 923
Polyploidy, 922
Segregation, 3636
Shedding, 3635
Sterility, fertility, 918
Taxonomy, 2212, 2930–1
Varieties, 3635
X rays, 919–20, 2211, 3635
Coriander, *see Coriandrum*
Coriandrum
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Cork
Helianthus. Jerusalem artichoke, 2556
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2556
Corky root
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1075
Corn, *see* cereals, *Hordeum, Triticum and Zea*
Cornus.
Serology, 1170
Corolla, *see* flower
Corticium
Oryza. Rice, 4871
Corylus. Hazel
Breeding, 1074
Varieties, 3850
Corynebacterium
Medicago, 764, 774, 1664, 2939, 4457, 4938
Solanum. Potato, 3584
Corynespora
Cucumis. Cucumber, 259
Cotton, *see Gossypium*
Couch, *see Agropyron*
Coumarin
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 1583, 2072, 2939, 4965
Cowpea, *see Vigna*
Crab grass, *see Digitaria*
Crambe
Fatty oil, 3727
Variation, 5158
Cress, *see Lepidium*
Crimson clover, *see Trifolium*
Cronartium
Pinus. Pine, 1270–1, 5428, 5436
Crop plants
Acclimatization, 256
Aminoacids, 1588
Amylase, 1711
Biochemistry, 99
Biotypes, 4448
Breeding, 107–8, 123–4, 140–1, 147, 149, 151, 153–4, 156–7, 159, 194, 225–8, 261–2, 1284, 1573–6, 1588–91, 1594–5, 1597, 1612–4, 1618, 1680–1, 1716, 1719, 2709–10, 2877–8, 2881–3, 2895, 2899–900, 2904, 2906, 2948, 2964–7, 2969–70, 2972, 3025, 3055, 4158–9, 4329, 4334–7, 4339, 4341–2, 4345–6, 4386, 4423–5, 4428–9, 4459, 4466
Centres of origin, 242, 2993
Chemicals, effect of, 1684, 2980
Chimeras, 2981
Chromosome aberrations, 98, 4442
Chromosome morphology, 1535
Chromosome number 243, 4449
Climate, 229, 2714, 2972
Cochliobolus, 3048–9
Crop plants—*continued.*
Cold resistance, 1711, 2887, 4161
Cytology, 62
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 1713
Development, abnormal, 1284
Ecology, 5715
Embryo, 102
Embryology, 104
Endosperm, 1683
Enzymes, 274
Epidermis, 105
Erwinia, 4461
Ethyleneimine, 4338
Ethyl methanesulphonate, 4338
Evolution, general theory, 237
Fungi, 258, 272–4, 1459, 1684, 3047, 4462
Fusarium, 4332
Genetics, 153, 230, 256, 1713, 1721, 3031, 4159, 4434
Geography, 3003
Germination, 2890
Gibberellins, 4467
γ rays, 98, 151, 2906, 2975, 4432–3
Growth period, 231, 255, 3023, 4424
Heat, drought, resistance, 263, 1719
Heat, effect of, 263
Helminthosporium, 292, 706
Heterosis, 2977, 2994
History and evolution, 240–1, 247, 1445, 2983, 2987, 2997, 3014
Hybridization, 237, 4435
Hybridization, graft, 236
Hybridization, interspecific, 2978
Hybridization, wide, 1683, 4338
Hybrid varieties, 1451
Hypomyces, 4463
Insects, 3055, 3060
Leaf, 105
Leptosphaeria, 3054
Lodging, 288, 3045–6
Mičurinism, 1524, 1705, 2896
Molecular genetics, 4433
Morphology, 230
Mutation, 4426
Mutation, induced, 232–5, 1453, 1512, 1684–94, 2965, 2979–81, 4338, 4437–9, 4441–2
Nematodes, 1460, 4464
Nucleic acids, 96–7
Nucleolus, 1535
Nucleus, 97, 4257
Nutrients, 3027
Oxidative phosphorylation, 263
Pathology, 203, 257–8, 260–2, 1716, 2713, 3015–6, 3028, 3031–2, 4160, 4455, 4459–60, 4466, 5716
Pellicularia, 3033
Perennial habit, 2978
Phenols, 4460
Phloem, 2713
Physiology, 99, 3015, 3028, 4423
Plant collections, 250, 252–5, 1445–59, 1714–5, 2968, 3006, 4416, 4454
Plastids, 249, 1713
Pleiotropy, 231
Pollen, 98–9, 101
Pollination, 247, 1705, 4450–1
Polyploidy, 243–5, 2978
Puccinia, 290–1, 1739, 2867, 2940, 3051, 3053–4, 4523, 4525–6
Pythium, 706
Quality, nutritive value, 3025
Radiation, 225, 233–5, 1453, 1591, 1681–2, 1684, 2965, 2979–80, 4257, 4338, 4438–9, 4441–2
Respiration, 263
Seedlings, 230, 246
Seed production, 1458, 2712, 2969, 3026, 3032
Seed storage, 2712

Crop plants—*continued.*
Seed testing, 2712, 2969, 3425
Selection, artificial, 246
Statistics. Experimental designs, 1673, 1678, 2964, 2973, 4431
Sterility, fertility, 2978
Sterility, male, 248
Taxonomy, 104–6, 2995
Toxic soils, 1444
Ultraviolet rays, 4461
Varieties, 1611, 1680, 1708–9, 2711, 2966–7, 3030, 4447, 5714
Variety trials, 114, 138–9, 229, 1614, 1673, 2710, 2884, 2905–6, 2968, 4330–1, 4333, 4343–4, 4447
Vernalization, 4467
Viruses, 1444, 1459, 1721
Vitamins, 1588, 2990
X rays, 98, 2975, 3026, 4432
Yield, 4423
Crossing, *see* hybridization
Crossing over, 17, 19, 1479–81, 1492, 1547, 2750, 4210–1
Crotalaria, 4443
Hordeum. Barley, 1656
Medicago, 2057
Oryza. Rice, 1988
Punica. Pomegranate, 5345
Rubus. Blackberry, 2419
Zea. Maize, 505, 1885, 3249
Crotalaria
Chromosome number, 795–7
Crossing over, 4443
Genetics, 3502
γ rays, 4408, 4443
Leaf, 3502
Mutation, induced, 4408
Variety trials, 794
Cryptomeria
Geographical races, 5426
Leaf, 5426
Selection, artificial, 1251
Sterility, fertility, 3941
Water balance, 1252
Cucumber, *see Cucumis*
Cucumis. Cucumber
Bios, 5528
Blind shoot, 2605
Breeding, 2604, 2607, 3959
Catalase, 5528
Centres of origin, 2601
Cercospora, 1075
Cladosporium, 259, 1075
Colchicine, 1341
Cold resistance, 1336
Colour, 4015
Corynespora, 259
Erysiphe, 1075, 4015, 4413
Flavonoids, 2547
Flower, 2601, 4014, 5535
Genetics, 1284, 1337, 1342–3, 2605, 4019
Gibberellins, 5535
Glomerella, 2607, 4019, 5537
γ rays, 166
Harvesting, 1339
Heterosis, 2603, 5528
Hybridization, 2600
Hybrid varieties, 145, 2536, 2540, 2598–9, 4012, 5526–7
Inbreeding, 145
Indole-3-acetic acid, 5534
Leaf, 4015, 4017
Mutation, induced, 166
Parthenocarpy, 2600, 5535
Pathology, 2603–4
Pellicularia, 3033, 4016
Photoperiodism, 2602, 5527, 5533
Pollen, 4018
Cucumis. Cucumber—*continued.*
Polyploidy, 1340–1, 2600
Pseudomonas, 2606
Quality, of edible product, 150, 1075, 1284
Quality, nutritive value, 3964
Quality, for pickling and salting, 1339, 5531
Sex, 145, 150, 1337, 2601–2, 2607, 2948, 4017, 5527, 5533–5
Sterility, male, 2603
Stomata, 1340
Temperature, effect of, 2602, 4018, 5533
Variation, 2601
Varieties, 1290, 1338–9, 1707, 2949, 3963, 4013, 5449, 5529–32
Variety trials, 1335–6, 2596–7, 2901, 4413, 5442
Viruses, 1342–3, 2607–8, 5532
Yield, 5536
Cucumis. Melon
Biochemistry, 2985
Breeding, 2585
Chromosome number, 1330
Erysiphe, 4413
Flower, 2949
Fusarium, 5520
Glomerella, 2589
History and evolution, 2985
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2586
Polyploidy, 5518–9
Sex, 2949
Varieties, 1328–9, 2587–8, 2949, 5516–7
Variety trials, 5514–5
Cucurbita
Diaphania, 4011
Ecotypes, 1334
Fertilization, sexual, 1333
Flower, 4008
Genetics, 4007
Hybridization, interspecific, 1333, 4008–10, 5524
Meiosis, 4007
Mičurinism, 4009
Segregation, 4008
Stem, 4008
Sterility, male, 4007
Taxonomy, 5525
Varieties, 211, 2592
Variety trials, 2592
Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow
Bitter principles, 4401
Fruit, 2593
Genetics, 4401
Glass, cultivation under, 2594
Hybrid varieties, 2594
Variation, 2593
Cucurbits
Acalymma, 4003
Biochemistry, 2985
Breeding, 5513
Diabrotica, 4003
Glomerella, 1327, 4001–2
History and evolution, 2985
Hybridization, graft, 1325
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1325
Pseudomonas, 2606
Cuernovaca
Triticum. Wheat, 3037
Cultivars, *see* varieties
Cupressus
Botryosphaeria, 5427
Chromosome morphology, 1253
Chromosome number, 1253
Nucleolar constrictions, 1253
Currant, *see Ribes*
Cushion gall
Theobroma. Cacao, 1018

Cyamopsis
Colour, 3504
Polyploidy, 4979
Seed, 3504
Cyanamide
Allium. Onion, 76
Cyanogenetic compounds
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 4975
Trifolium. White clover, 224
Cybernetics, 10
Cycloconium
Biotypes, 2411
Olea. Olive, 2410–1
Cydia
Pisum. Pea, 5644
Cydonia. Quince
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5254
Vegetative reproduction, 1120
Cylas
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 871
Cylindrocopturus
Pinus. Pine, 1272–3
Cymbopogon
Breeding, 2909
Flower, 2909
Cynodon
Chromosome number, 4898
Hybridization, interspecific, 721
Polyploidy, 4898
Varieties, 721
Cyphomandra
Hybridization, graft, 4033
Cypress, *see Cupressus*
Cysteamine
Oryza. Rice, 623, 4850
Cysteine
Cannabis. Hemp, 916
Oryza. Rice, 4840
Cytochrome oxidase
Avena. Oats, 1848
Cytology, 4, 63, 1439, 2701, 2723, 2820, 4289, 4293–4, 4296–7
Agrostis, 717
Allium. Onion, 4298
Beta. Sugar beet, 959
Crop plants, 62
Dichanthium, 3439
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 998
Pisum. Pea, 4295
Saccharomyces, 2693
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 936–7
Secale. Rye, 375
Triticum. Wheat, 364, 375
Vicia. Broad bean, 4253–4
Cytoplasm, 4262
Triticum. Wheat, 4618
Zea. Maize, 535, 4748
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2720, 2880, 4240–3, 4264–5
Beta. Sugar beet, 4358
Crop plants, 1713
Daucus. Carrot, 2553, 3969
Euchlaena, 2937
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3765
Gossypium. Cotton, 2185, 5073
Hordeum. Barley, 4773
Medicago, 1669
Penicillium, 4122
Saccharomyces, 1426–7
Sorghum, 1632, 3365, 3368
Streptomyces, 837
Zea. Maize, 1634, 1925, 2937, 4747–8, 4759
Zea. Popcorn, 2675
Cytosine
Zea. Maize, 3274
2,4-D
Glycine. Soya bean, 5622
Dactylis
Amphidiploidy, 121
Chromosome aberrations, 3417
Clines, 712
Cold, effect of, 115
Cold resistance, 122
Colour, 669
Development, 122
Dormancy, 714
Epidermis, 116, 713
Genetics, 669
Growth period, 714, 3400
History and evolution, 703, 712, 3416
Hybridization, 112, 669, 712
Hybridization, interspecific, 3415
Inflorescence, 115
Leaf, 152, 713
Meiosis, 3415
Mutation, induced, 152
Polyploidy, 121, 703, 3416
Protein, 714
Quality, of edible product, 715
Quality, nutritive value, 4896
Radioactive isotopes, 152
Scolecotrichum, 2028
Size, 116
Statistics. Experimental designs, 4895
Sterility, fertility, 712
Sterility, male, 3417
Synthetics, 711
Tillering, 714, 716
Translocation, 1577
Uromyces, 2027
Variation, 3417
Varieties, 677, 679, 713
Variety trials, 711, 4884
Yield, 112, 714, 716
Dalapon
Hordeum. Barley, 175
Dandelion, *see Taraxacum*, for rubber
Danthonia
Chromosome number, 2049
Genetics, 2049
History and evolution, 2049
Hybridization, interspecific, 2049
Meiosis, 2049
Morphology, 2049
Polyploidy, 2049
Sterility, fertility, 2049
Taxonomy, 2049
Datura
Alkaloids, 2315
Genetics, 2315, 3755
Hybridization, interspecific, 3755
Scopalamine, 3755
Daucus. Carrot
Alternaria, 3970
Bolting, 2552
Breeding, 2548, 3970
Colour, 2553
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2553, 3969
Flower, 5454
Genetics, 2553, 2948, 3969
Heat, drought, resistance, 3967
History and evolution, 1292
Hybridization, 2549
Meiosis, 5454
Mičurinism, 5452
Pollination, 3968
Quality, nutritive value, 3967
Quality, for storage, 3967
Sclerotinia, 3970

Daucus. Carrot—*continued.*
Sterility, male, 2553, 2948, 3969, 5454
Varieties, 1706, 2539, 2550–1, 2903, 5449, 5453
Variety trials, 2551, 3966–7, 5451
Dead heads
Triticum. Wheat, 395
Defoliation
Larix. Larch, 2493
Degeneration
Phaseolus, 1380
Deletion, *see* translocation
Density of stand
Beta. Sugar beet, 5147
Glycine. Soya bean, 5627
Lolium, 684
Oryza. Rice, 4367
Phleum, 685
Raphanus. Radish, 5458
Zea. Maize, 3257, 3262
Deoxy-5-bromouracil, 4267
Designs, experimental, *see* statistics, experimental designs
Deterioration during storage, *see* quality, for storage
Deuterophoma
Citrus, 275, 5306
Citrus. Lemon, 3843
Development, 2785, 2787, 4150, 4248
Avena. Oats, 1851
Citrus, 1142
Coffea. Coffee, 5190
Dactylis, 122
Festuca, 2036, 3420
Forest trees, 4173, 5405
Gossypium. Cotton, 2911
Grasses, 1587
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2304
Hevea. Rubber, 5247
Hordeum. Barley, 1947, 1961, 2827, 3334, 3363
Larix. Larch, 2495, 5404
Linum. Flax, 3630
Lolium, 115, 3420
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 688
Lupinus. Lupin, 2076
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1352, 2536, 5566
Malus. Apple, 3807, 3811
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 984
Oryza. Rice, 4361, 4367
Phleum, 3420
Picea. Spruce, 67
Pinus. Pine, 2526, 5404
Pisum. Pea, 1373
Populus. Poplar, 1243, 2503, 2954
Prunus. Plum, 3827
Ribes. Black currant, 3875
Saccharomyces, 4135
Trifolium. Minor species, 784, 3485
Trifolium. Red clover, 3477
Trifolium. White clover, 688, 1641–2
Triticum. Wheat, 148, 316, 392–3, 398, 1806, 1810, 3136, 4332
Vicia. Broad bean, 1373, 1551, 1567
Vigna. Cowpea, 4082
Vitis, 1205, 2473, 2481
Zea. Maize, 1874, 1897, 3258, 3267, 3294, 4738–40
Development, abnormal 1441–2, 5692
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 3730
Brassica. Rape, 3730
Coffea. Coffee, 5191
Crop plants, 1284
Helianthus. Sunflower, 5240
Hibiscus, 5110
Lupinus. Lupin, 4968
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4059
Musa. Banana, 5369
Development, abnormal—*continued.*
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 987, 2249–50
Phaseolus, 2651
Pinus. Pine, 5434
Triticum. Wheat, 1804
Vitis, 3906, 5375
Zea. Maize, 3244, 4730
Dewberry, *see Rubus*
Diabrotica
Cucurbits, 4003
Diaphania
Cucurbita, 4011
Dichanthium
Aneuploidy, 734
Apomixis, 2869, 2880
Chromosome aberrations, 2044
Cold resistance, 3438
Cytology, 3439
Geography, 3439
History and evolution, 2043–4, 3438
Hybridization, intergeneric, 734
Hybridization, interspecific, 3438
Hybridization, wide, 2043, 2869, 3438
Meiosis, 2043
Morphology, 735, 3439
Photoperiodism, 2880
Polyploidy, 3438–9
Reproduction, 735
Sex, 734
Taxonomy, 735, 3438–9
2,3-Dichloroisobutyrate, sodium
Beta. Sugar beet, 952
Gossypium. Cotton, 5082
Lycopersicon. Tomato 2949
2,4-Dichlorophenol, 4308
Dicotex
Linum. Flax, 5103
Didymella
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2537
Rubus. Raspberry, 3763
Diepoxybutane, 1565, 2848
Oryza. Rice, 3380
Vicia. Broad bean, 2850
Diethyl sulphate, 2797
Triticum. Wheat, 4564
Differentiation, *see* development
Digitalis
Breeding, 3753
Glycosides, 2316
Growth period, 3753
Hybridization, 2316
Inbreeding, 2316
Digitaria
Chromosome number, 2047, 4390
Meiosis, 2047
Taxonomy, 4911
3,4-Dihydroxyphenylethylamine
Musa. Banana, 2445
Diluters, *see* modifiers
Dimefox
Humulus. Hop 3713
2,4-Dinitrophenol, 4308
Dioscorea. Yam, 979
Chromosome number, 5156
Flower, 1615
Genetics, 1615
Sex chromosomes, 5156
Taxonomy, 979
Varieties, 1615
Variety trials, 4414
Diospyros. Persimmon
Botrytis, 5322
Flower, 2399
Growth period, 2399

Diospyros. Persimmon—*continued.*
Quality, for drying, 5321
Quality, of edible product, 2398, 2400
Varieties, 2398
Diplodia
Zea. Maize, 275, 554–5, 2958, 3318, 4765
Diploidy, 1566, 4318
Aspergillus, 2681
Saccharomyces, 4139, 4792
Diporotheca
Solanum. Potato, 854
Distribution, *see* geography
Ditylenchus
Avena. Oats, 109, 118, 4332
Medicago, 674, 3461
Trifolium. Red clover, 674, 3481
Trifolium. White clover, 674
Dolichos
Breeding, 5600
Genetics, 4081
Dominance, 33
Sorghum, 4816
Triticum. Wheat, 3000, 3099, 3109, 3149
Zea. Maize, 1884, 3248, 4686
Dormancy
Dactylis, 714
Grasses, 3402
Hordeum. Barley, 137, 586, 3350, 4787
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2583
Leguminous forage crops, 3402
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 998
Oryza. Rice, 2009, 3387, 4388
Papaver. Poppy, 102
Prunus. Plum, 2376
Secale. Rye, 1732, 3225
Solanum. Potato, 3569
Triticum. Wheat, 178, 1732, 3041, 3145–7, 4597, 4617
Dothidella
Hevea. Rubber, 1065–6, 1675, 5245
Douglas fir, *see Pseudotsuga*
Drought resistance, *see* heat, drought, resistance
Drying quality, *see* quality, for drying
Dryocosmus
Castanea. Chestnut, 1157, 5325
Duplicate genes, *see* multiple genes
Dwarfing, *see* height

EARIAS
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 2639
Earliness, *see* growth habit
Echinochloa
Chromosome number, 2047
Meiosis, 2047
Ecology, 59
Avena. Oats, 3209
Crop plants, 5715
Festuca, 109, 3429
Holcus, 109
Lupinus. Lupin, 3498
Ecotypes, 2870
Agropyron, 4355
Alnus. Alder, 5416
Cucurbita, 1334
Elymus, 2050
Festuca, 2036, 3431, 4903
Grasses, 701
Juglans. Walnut, 3847
Leguminous forage crops, 701
Medicago, 2893
Panicum, 596
Phalaris, 4422
Pinus. Pine, 3946, 4173
Poa, 2961
Prunus. Plum, 2375
Sesamum. Sesame, 1045
Ecotypes—*continued.*
Solanum. Potato, 5023
Trifolium. White clover, 4951
Triticum. Wheat, 258, 361
Egg plant, *see Solanum*
Elaeis. Oil palm
Fruit, 3749
Genetics, 3749
Parthenocarpy, 3749
Pollen, 3024
Pythium, 3749
Rhizoctonia, 3749
2,4,5-Trichlorophenoxypropionic acid, 3749
Elder, *see Sambucus*
Electricity, effect of
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4059
Elm, *see Ulmus*
Elsinoe
Rubus. Raspberry, 1174, 3763
Vitis, 3914
Elymus
Ecotypes, 2050
Genetics, 4890
Geography, 2050
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4554
Inbreeding, 2050
Meiosis, 2050
Water balance, 4890
Elyonurus
Variation, 689
Embryo
Crop plants, 102
Hordeum. Barley, 1952, 2827, 3341, 4517
Oryza. Rice, 3374
Triticum. Wheat, 1769, 3154, 4517, 4604
Zea. Maize, 3304, 4755
Embryo sac, 3009
Musa. Banana, 1198
Poa, 3413
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3654
Embryology
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Crop plants, 104
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3744
Linum. Flax, 2203
Malus. Apple, 2956
Picea. Spruce, 2530
Secale. Rye, 1860
Zea. Maize, 1922, 3300
Empoasca
Gossypium. Cotton, 2150, 2200
Phaseolus, 1391, 2654, 4079
Phaseolus. Lima bean, 4079
Endive, *see Cichorium*
Endopolyploidy, *see* endomitosis
Endosperm
Crop plants, 1683
Hordeum. Barley, 3337
Oryza. Rice, 2011, 3372, 4835
Triticum. Wheat, 3130, 3155, 4568
Zea. Maize, 506–8, 1915
Endothia
Castanea. Chestnut, 1155–6, 5326
Endoxan
Vicia. Broad bean, 81
Ensilage
Sorghum, 4821
Zea. Maize, 461, 1873, 1877, 1910, 4474
Enzymes, 1472, 2724, 2769, 2822, 4182, 4422
Aspergillus, 2678–9
Cicer. Chickpea, 89
Crop plants, 274
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 274
Musa. Banana, 274
Oryza. Rice, 4877

Enzymes—*continued.*
Triticum. Wheat, 1765, 1808
Zea. Maize, 1470, 3267
Epichloe
Festuca, 111
Epidermis, 4294
Andropogoneae, 732
Crop plants, 105
Dactylis, 116, 713
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 169
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3733
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 941
Solanum. Potato, 169
Epilachna
Phaseolus, 2655
Episomes, 1487
Epistasis
Cereals, 294
Linum. Linseed, 2299
Saccharomyces, 2688
Secale. Rye, 4553
Triticum. Wheat, 4553
Vitis, 3913
Zea. Maize, 1635, 4685–6, 4688
Eragrostis
Anatomy, 743
Breeding, 3401
Leaf, 743
Quality, of edible product, 3401
Quality, nutritive value, 1648
Taxonomy, 743
Variety trials, 742
Ergocryptin
Claviceps, 1424
Ergot, *see Claviceps*
Erianthus
Phytosterols, 5123
Taxonomy, 5123
Eriobotrya. Loquat
Colchicine, 2364
Hybridization, 2328
Polyploidy, 2364
Eriochloa
Chromosome number, 2047
Meiosis, 2047
Eriophyes
Ribes. Black currant, 2325
Eriosoma
Malus. Apple, 1582
Eruca
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4436
Sterility, fertility, 4436
Erwinia
Biotypes, 4461
Brassica, 2567
Brassica. Cabbage, 5497
Crop plants, 4461
Mutation, induced, 3965, 4461
Pyrus. Pear, 2362–3
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3646
Erysiphe
Avena. Oats, 118
Biotypes, 118, 150, 259
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1075, 4015, 4413
Cucumis. Melon, 4413
Genetics, 2309
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2309
Heterothallism, 2309
Hordeum. Barley, 118, 137, 150, 259, 2891, 3359, 4496, 4499, 4501
Lupinus. Lupin, 4972
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2263
Trifolium. Red clover, 2058
Triticum. Wheat, 129, 259, 1587, 1811, 3078, 3170, 4498–9, 4621–2, 4641
Essential oil
Angelica, 150
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 3729
Lavandula, 1027, 2280
Mentha, 3001, 5653
Pelargonium, 5209–10
Polyploidy, 3001
Thymus. Thyme, 5650
8-Ethoxycaffeine
Vicia. Broad bean, 2846
Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid
Vicia. Broad bean, 2812
Ethyleneimine, 87, 4268
Crop plants, 4338
Hordeum. Barley, 573
Pisum. Pea, 1688
Triticum. Wheat, 3101, 3103, 3105, 3133, 4564
Ethyleneimine quinones
Allium. Onion, 4314
Ethylene oxide, 2848
Allium. Garlic, 1561
Pisum. Pea, 1688
Triticum. Wheat, 4564
Ethyl ethanesulphonate, 48
Ethyl methanesulphonate, 38, 2788, 2793, 4269
Brassica. Rape, 1689
Crop plants, 4338
Hordeum. Barley, 573
Pyrus. Pear, 1689
Triticum. Wheat, 4564
Ethyl sulphate
Brassica. Rape, 1689
Ethyl urethane
Zea. Maize, 3276
Eucalyptus
Calliphora, 5420
Chromosome number, 1247
Cold resistance, 5418
History and evolution, 5419
Hybridization, interspecific, 2494, 5420
Hydroxystilbene compounds, 5421
Meiosis, 3937
Plant collections, 5418
Pollination, 5420
Seed, 1248
Sterility, fertility, 3937
Taxonomy, 1248, 5421
Variety trials, 5418
Euchlaena
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2937
Genetics, 2935, 2938
Hybridization, intergeneric, 502, 520, 2934–8, 4721–2
Inflorescence, 2938, 3287
Meiosis, 2936
Molecular genetics, 4721
Perennial habit, 4722
Photoperiodism, 2935
Segregation, 4722
Tillering, 2935
Eugenia
Chromosome number, 158
Colchicine, 158
Euscelis
Trifolium. White clover, 120
Evolution, general theory, 3, 36, 57–60, 1438, 1525–6, 2700, 2781, 2807–11, 2815–9, 2853, 2866, 2869–71, 2875, 2987, 2997, 2999, 3021, 4147–8, 4286–91, 5684–6, 5689, 5690–1
Crop plants, 237
See also history and evolution
Exobasidium
Biotypes, 5189
Thea. Tea, 5189

FAGOPYRUM. Buckwheat
Breeding, 425, 1834, 4162
Colchicine, 3192
Flower, 1835
Genetics, 426, 4162
Growth period, 3189
Height, 3189
Hybridization, 1834
Hybrid varieties, 427, 1833, 3190
Land races, 429
Nectar, 4654
Neutrons, 3189
Physiology, 3191
Pollen, 3192
Pollination, 1835
Polyploidy, 3191
Radiation, 3191
Seed production, 427
Sterility, fertility, 426
Sterility, self, 3189
Temperature, effect of, 4654
Varieties, 279, 428
X rays, 3189
Fagus. Beech
Breeding, 1585, 2489
Cold resistance, 2486
Fasciation, 2855
Hibiscus, 3642
Zea. Maize, 4444
Fat
Malus. Apple, 1106
Theobroma. Cacao, 5203
Fatty acids
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 5169
Fatty oil
Avena. Oats, 437
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1605
Brassica. Rape, 1036–7, 1587, 1605, 2292, 2939, 5230
Cannabis. Hemp, 915
Carthamus. Safflower, 179, 182, 5243
Coffea. Coffee, 3703
Crambe, 3727
Glycine. Soya bean, 2742, 4087, 5605, 5624
Gossypium. Cotton, 2186
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1052, 1055, 2302, 2307–8, 2896–7, 3748, 5242
Linum. Flax, 5096
Linum. Linseed, 1051, 1670, 2299, 3740
Papaver. Poppy, 3711
Pinus. Pine, 5425
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1040
Zea. Maize, 493–4, 1587, 1649, 1932, 2951, 3278, 4751, 4754–5
Feijoa
Sterility, fertility, 1148
Female sterility, *see* sterility, female
Fennel, *see Foeniculum*
Fermentation quality, *see* quality, for fermentation
Fertility, *see* sterility, fertility
Fertilization, sexual, 58
Chloris, 741
Citrus. Lemon, 3842
Corchorus. Jute, 922
Cucurbita, 1333
Fruit crops, 1089
Hevea. Rubber, 5247
Hordeum. Barley, 3351
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 993, 5173–4
Saccharomyces, 5680
Secale. Rye, 375, 1860
Triticum. Wheat, 375–6, 3132, 3151, 4602
Zea. Maize, 539, 1922–3, 3300, 4743
Fescue, *see Festuca*
Festuca
Amphidiploidy, 116
Festuca—continued.
Aneuploidy, 116
Breeding, 1627, 3426
Calcium, 3431
Chromosome number, 3400
Development, 2036, 3420
Ecology, 109, 3429
Ecotypes, 2036, 3431, 4903
Epichloe, 111
Flower, 134
Genetics, 109, 111, 3428, 4904
Habit, 2036
Hybridization, intergeneric, 724, 727, 1587, 1674, 2893, 3400
Inflorescence, 727
Light, effect of, 3420
Mičurinism, 705
Polyploidy, 121, 1577, 3430
Population genetics, 728, 3427
Quality, nutritive value, 1627, 4905
Selection, natural, 3429
Size, 3429
Sterility, fertility, 727, 3400, 3428
Taxonomy, 729, 3430
Temperature, effect of, 3420
Variation, 3420
Varieties, 677
Variety trials, 4884
Vegetative reproduction, 4904
Waterlogging, 705
Fibre quality, *see* quality, of fibre
Ficus. Fig
Apomixis, 2393
Blastophaga, 2394
Growth period, 5258
Hybridization, interspecific, 3844
Matrocliny, 3844
Pollination, 2393–4
Varieties, 1087
Field bean, *see Phaseolus and Vicia*
Fig, *see Ficus*
Filbert, *see Corylus*
Fir, *see Abies*
Flacourtia
Chromosome number, 158
Flavonoids
Citrullus. Water melon, 2547
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2547
Phaseolus, 2547
Flax, *see Linum*
Flower, 90, 1505, 2743, 2756, 5693
Achras, 4393
Aloe, 3644
Andropogon, 4907
Annona, 1147
Arachis. Groundnut, 1162, 5331, 5338
Areca, 4394
Beta, 2098
Bothriochloa, 4908
Brassica, 1718
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1718
Brassica. Sarson, 1034
Brassica. Swede, 1718
Bromus, 134
Cajanus, 5646
Capsicum, 2285
Carya. Pecan, 5324
Castanea. Chestnut, 1154
Coffea. Coffee, 1010
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2601, 4014, 5535
Cucumis. Melon, 2949
Cucurbita, 4008
Cymbopogon, 2909
Daucus. Carrot, 5454
Dioscorea. Yam, 1615

Flower—*continued.*
Diospyros. Persimmon, 2399
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 1835
Festuca, 134
Forest trees, 5400
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1076
Fruit crops, 1089
Gossypium. Cotton, 5073
Grasses, 3408
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3746
Hevea. Rubber, 5245
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 4062
Holcus, 3442
Hordeum. Barley, 3352, 4422
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 798, 1629
Lupinus. Lupin, 2076, 2082
Malus. Apple, 1076
Mangifera. Mango, 1150, 5315–8
Medicago, 117, 3454
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 1692, 2246–7, 2252
Papaver. Poppy, 1021
Phleum, 134
Pinus. Pine, 2876, 3948, 5432–3
Pisum. Pea, 2667
Prunus. Cherry, 2381
Prunus. Peach, 2384–5
Prunus. Plum, 2385, 5293
Pyrus. Pear, 2361
Ribes. Black currant, 2420
Ribes. Red currant, 2420
Secale. Rye, 3224
Solanum. Potato, 5013
Sorghum, 136
Trifolium. White clover, 2062
Triticum. Wheat, 3152
Vigna. Cowpea, 4082
Vitis, 1223, 2472, 3906, 5387
Zea. Maize, 533, 539, 1922–3, 3301
Fluoranhydride of isopropyl ester of methylphosphoric acid
Triticum. Wheat, 3103
Fluorescence
Avena. Oats, 2953
Lolium, 3425
5-Fluorouracil, 39
4-Fluorphenoxybutyric acid
Zea. Maize, 1926
Fodder beet, *see Beta*
Foeniculum
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Forage beet, *see Beta*
Forest trees, 4172, 5723
Breeding, 1228–9, 1233, 1573, 2492, 2709–10, 2926, 3920–4, 4158, 4173, 5398–9, 5401
Climate, 5400
Clines, 4173
Development, 4173, 5405
Flower, 5400
Heterosis, 4173
History and evolution, 2817
Mičurinism, 3926
Pollen, 2716
Population genetics, 5403
Quality of timber, 1233, 5400
Statistics. Experimental designs, 3925, 5402
Taxonomy, 4173
Tungus meteorite, 5405
Vegetative reproduction, 1232
Formaldehyde, 1511, 2746
Fragaria. Strawberry
Adaptation, 1187
Ascorbic acid, 1195–6
Breeding, 160, 1076, 1185, 1188–90, 2320, 2431, 2433, 2443, 2948, 2955, 2963, 3884, 5252
Chromosome number, 2441
Fragaria. Strawberry—*continued.*
Colchicine, 3885
Cold resistance, 2333
Colour, 1196
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 3765
Flower, 1076
Fruit, 1076
Fungi, 1194
Genetics, 2435, 3765
Growth period, 3769
History and evolution, 2440, 2442
Hybridization, 1187–8, 2908, 3884
Hybridization, interspecific, 1191, 2440, 3766
Mičurinism, 5360
Morphology, 1076, 1188
Mycosphaerella, 1074, 3884
Pathology, 3765
Photoperiodism, 1185–6
Physiology, 1185
Phytophthora, 160, 1190, 2957, 3765–6, 5365–6
Plant collections, 5359
Plastids, 3765
Polyploidy, 1191, 2435, 2442, 3885
Quality, for canning, 2963
Quality, of edible product, 3769, 3881, 3884
Quality, for freezing, 1074, 5364
Sphaerotheca, 1074
Sterility, fertility, 3886
Sugar, 1195
Temperature, effect of, 1185
Varieties, 160, 1192–4, 2333–4, 2436–9, 2959, 3882–4, 5361–3
Variety trials, 1192, 2432, 2434, 2901, 3881, 5359
Verticillium, 2443, 5367
Viruses, 1191, 2949
Fraxinus. Ash
History and evolution, 3940
Leaf, 3940
Freezing quality, *see* quality, for freezing
French bean, *see Phaseolus*
Frost, *see* cold resistance
Fruit
Arachis. Groundnut, 1162, 1675, 2404, 5338
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1579
Capsicum, 1931, 1033, 2287
Coffea. Coffee, 5191
Corchorus. Jute, 917
Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow, 2593
Elaeis. Oil palm, 3749
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1076
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1356, 4054, 4444
Malus. Apple, 1076
Medicago, 117, 4929
Musa. Banana, 5369
Papaver. Poppy, 5205
Phaseolus, 2652
Pinus. Pine, 5434
Prunus. Peach, 2386
Ribes. Black currant, 2420
Ribes. Gooseberry, 3768
Ribes. Red currant, 2420, 3768
Rubus. Raspberry, 1175, 3763, 3857, 5351
Thea. Tea, 3698
Trifolium. Red clover, 1578
Vitis, 1223, 2454, 5391
Fruit cracking
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1083, 2634–5, 2955, 4041, 4402
Fruit crops, 4170
Bacteria, 3786
Breeding, 1071, 1077–8, 1089, 2331, 3770, 4401, 5250, 5721
Cold resistance, 2335, 2337, 3784
Fertilization, sexual, 1089
Flower, 1089
Land races, 2336

Fruit crops—*continued.*
Mičurinism, 3777
Mutation, induced, 1085, 5707
Pathology, 5722
Plant collections, 1447, 2331, 3783
Pollen, 5256
Quality, of edible product, 1090, 5257
Varieties, 1086, 2335, 3767, 3779–80, 5255
Variety trials, 2321, 3771
Fungi, 2708, 2859
Biotypes, 272–3, 1403
Crop plants, 258, 272–4, 1459, 1684, 3047, 4462
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1194
Glycine. Soya bean, 1403
Hordeum. Barley, 287
Linum. Linseed, 135
Medicago, 768
Musa. Banana, 3887
Oryza. Rice, 4869
Populus. Poplar, 4456
Solanum. Potato, 3515
Triticum. Wheat, 287, 400, 3169
Vitis, 3917
Zea. Maize, 544, 1938
Fungicides
Phaseolus, 5595
Fusarium
Beta. Sugar beet, 5149
Biotypes, 1050, 1415
Brassica. Cabbage, 1314
Citrullus. Water melon, 5523
Crop plants, 4332
Cucumis. Melon, 5520
Gossypium. Cotton, 886, 896–7, 2197, 3622–4, 5089–91
Heterocaryosis, 4332
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 875, 5044
Linum. Linseed, 1050–1, 3739
Lupinus. Lupin, 4972
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 274, 1357, 2963, 4040–1, 5578
Medicago, 774
Musa. Banana, 274, 5371–2
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 3683
Pinus. Pine, 1269
Pisum. Pea, 1406, 1415
Segregation, 4332
Solanum. Potato, 855
Zea. Maize, 1578
See also Calonectria, Gibberella and Hypomyces

G 315
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764
Galactose
Saccharomyces, 2683
Gamma rays, *see* γ rays
Garlic, *see Allium*
Gene conversion, 28, 1484, 1492
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2622–3, 4026
Zea. Maize, 1620, 1902–3, 4725
Genes, *see* genetics
Genes, multiple, *see* multiple genes
Genes, nature and physiology, 23–5, 1441, 1485, 1495, 2729, 2757–8, 2880, 4268, 4324, 4422, 5704
Genetics, 1–10, 77, 268–71, 1436, 1467–9, 1500, 1523, 1555, 1572, 1592, 1598, 1655, 1737, 2698, 2717, 2719–26, 2736, 2739–40, 2743, 2756, 2768, 2831, 4143–5, 4175–6, 4183–200, 4223, 4300, 4309, 4319, 4323, 4422, 5684–5, 5699
Acacia, for tanning, 3750
Agropyron, 4355, 4890
Amaranthus, 4162
Andropogon, 2041, 3401
Arachis. Groundnut, 5332
Aspergillus, 1423
Avena. Oats, 118, 120, 1651, 1741, 1837, 1849, 2715, 2940, 2950, 2953, 3039, 3198, 4658, 4667–8
Genetics—*continued.*
Beta. Sugar beet, 2241, 3664
Brassica, 2563
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764, 5502
Brassica. Cabbage, 146, 160, 2572, 3990
Brassica. Kale, 118
Brassica. Rape, 2939
Brassica. Turnip, 3511, 4985
Bromus, 2939
Cajanus, 5645–6
Cannabis. Hemp, 3633
Capsicum, 1031, 1033, 2285, 2288
Carthamus. Safflower, 179, 182
Chenopodium, 4162
Citrullus. Water melon, 4005
Citrus, 3839, 4368, 5301–2
Citrus. Citron, 2391
Cochliobolus, 1737, 2939, 3049
Cocos. Coconut, 1169
Coffea. Coffee, 1009, 1464
Colocynthis, 4401
Corchorus. Jute, 917, 919–20, 2922
Crop plants, 153, 230, 256, 1713, 1721, 3031, 4159, 443
Crotalaria, 3502
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1284, 1337, 1342–3, 2605, 4019
Cucurbita, 4007
Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow, 4401
Dactylis, 669
Danthonia, 2049
Datura, 2315, 3755
Daucus. Carrot, 2553, 2948, 3969
Dioscorea. Yam, 1615
Dolichos, 4081
Elaeis. Oil palm, 3749
Elymus, 4890
Erysiphe, 2309
Euchlaena, 2935, 2938
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 426, 4162
Festuca, 109, 111, 3428, 4904
Fragaria. Strawberry, 2435, 3765
Glycine. Soya bean, 1645, 2742, 5608–11
Gossypium. Cotton, 888, 2166–7 2187, 2192, 2194
3617, 3620, 3623, 4167, 5065–7, 5074
Grasses, 665
Gymnosperms, 2515
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2949
Hibiscus, 924
Holcus, 3442
Hordeum. Barley, 118, 201, 568–70, 593, 1604, 1734
1741, 1948, 1951, 1964, 2718, 3061, 3333–5, 3353–4
3359, 3361, 4422, 4773, 4792
Humulus. Hop, 174
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1322
Lagenaria, 4401
Lespedeza, 4962
Linum. Linseed, 1670, 2299, 3737–8
Lolium, 187, 664–5, 3422, 4901
Lotus Birdsfoot trefoil, 798, 1629, 2091, 3503, 4974
Lupinus. Lupin, 790–1, 2075–7, 2086
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1083, 1352, 2614–5, 2635, 4022
4035, 4051, 4054, 5541, 5554, 5573
Medicago, 117, 224, 762, 1662, 3453–4, 3456, 4422, 4927
4929, 4939
Medicinal plants, 3753
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 2072, 2939
Mentha, 4113
Microorganisms, 1421
Mirabilis, 2799
Musa. Banana, 2445
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 812, 984, 998, 1002, 1004, 163
1674, 2246, 2251, 2268, 3678, 3685, 5164, 5175, 5183
Oryza. Rice, 615–6, 620, 656, 1987, 2018, 2718, 3372–
3381, 3387, 3393, 4835, 4858, 4874–5, 4880–1
Paspalum, 671
Pennisetum, 2048

Genetics—*continued.*
Phalaris, 224, 2939, 3436
Phaseolus, 1378, 1390, 1587, 2641–2, 2651–2, 2655, 4069–73, 4075
Phaseolus. Lima bean, 4080
Phleum, 2030
Phytophthora, 3694
Picea. Spruce, 3953
Pinus. Pine, 1256, 2876, 3950, 5428
Pisum. Pea, 1075, 1404, 1406, 1497, 5634–6, 5721
Prunus. Almond, 2403
Prunus. Cherry, 3833, 3838.
Raphanus. Radish, 2563, 3973
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1043
Rubus, 3854
Rubus. Blackberry, 3854, 3868, 5249
Rubus. Raspberry, 2955, 3763, 3854, 3857, 5249, 5353
Saccharomyces, 2683, 2686, 2689, 5668–70
Secale. Rye, 3217
Sesamum. Sesame, 2297
Solanum. Egg plant, 2638
Solanum. Potato, 109–10, 812, 846, 849, 866, 3587, 3589, 3592, 3595, 3597, 5022, 5032, 5035, 5040–1
Sorghum, 605, 1632, 1976, 2921, 3365, 4806
Sorghum, for sugar, 161
Spinacia. Spinach, 2578, 2581, 5506
Streptomyces, 5655
Trifolium. Minor species, 3485
Trifolium. Red clover, 692, 778, 1674, 4332
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 2064
Trifolium. White clover, 224
Triticum. Wheat, 180–1, 189, 192, 195, 201, 264–5, 313–22, 368, 379, 396, 401, 406, 414–8, 1650, 1734, 1754, 1806, 1817–8, 2745, 2940, 2950, 3061, 3080–2, 3087, 3153, 4351–4, 4422, 4536–8, 4611, 4625, 4634, 4637, 4643–6, 4648
Ustilago, 551–2
Vaccinium, 5358
Vigna. Cowpea, 165, 4082, 5598
Vitis, 1202, 3909
Zea. Maize, 197, 465–7, 506–7, 511, 524, 538, 1470, 1634–5, 1639–40, 1644, 1663, 1667, 1880–1, 1902, 1922, 1924, 1940, 1943, 2935
Zea. Popcorn, 2675
Zea. Sweet corn, 2949
Genome analysis
Aegilops, 1832, 2940, 3188, 4652–3
Agropyron, 744, 4918
Gossypium. Cotton, 887
Haynaldia, 3188
Hibiscus, 925–6
Hordeum. Barley, 744, 3345
Medicago, 2053
Oryza. Rice, 1989, 3378, 4348, 4851, 4853
Pennisetum, 599
Rubus. Blackberry, 1177
Secale. Rye, 1762, 4551
Solanum. Potato, 815
Triticum. Wheat, 1762, 3132, 4551, 4589, 4593
Geographical races
Sugar beet, 3667
Cryptomeria, 5426
Hordeum. Barley, 1731
Larix. Larch, 1275–6, 2493, 2531–2, 3942, 5439
Malus. Apple, 3782
Medicago, 2056
Picea. Spruce, 1274, 2529, 3942, 3955
Pinus. Pine, 1260, 1273, 2522–4, 2954, 3942, 3947, 5430
Populus. Poplar, 1586, 3933
Prunus. Cherry, 3782
Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 1277, 3942
Pyrus. Pear, 3782
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 5123
Triticum. Wheat, 1731
Tsuga, 3942
Geography, 94, 2853, 2873, 2998
Avena. Oats, 1845
Coffea. Coffee, 1013, 1015
Crop plants, 3003
Dichanthium, 3439
Elymus, 2050
Grasses, 3406
Hordeum. Barley, 4784
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 872–4
Medicago, 5718
Nasturtium. Water cress, 5512
Nothofagus, 5415
Oryza. Rice, 645, 4356, 4359
Phalaris, 2039
Pinus. Pine, 5437
Rubus. Blackberry, 1178
Sorbus, 3938–9, 5422
Theobroma. Cacao, 1020
Tsuga, 2487, 2491
Germanin
Vicia. Broad bean, 1549
Germination, 4323, 5692
Agropyron, 752
Allium. Onion, 5466
Arachis. Groundnut, 1164
Avena. Oats, 1839, 3206
Beta. Sugar beet, 3671
Crop plants, 2890
Gossypium. Cotton, 3612, 3621, 5082
Hordeum. Barley, 3350
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2582
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4055
Malus. Apple, 1105
Medicago, 3460
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 3680
Phaseolus, 150
Poa, 4893
Prunus. Cherry, 1135
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 940
Secale. Rye, 2890
Solanum. Potato, 3580
Triticum. Wheat, 371, 4503, 4595, 4596
Vitis, 2455
Zea. Maize, 3295, 4715
Gibberella
Triticum. Wheat, 1812, 4624
Zea. Maize, 547, 4760
Gibberellins
Avena. Oats, 3197
Beta. Sugar beet, 2240
Crop plants, 4467
Cucumis. Cucumber, 5535
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3745
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2582
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5552
Ribes, 5356
Trifolium. Red clover, 3469
Vitis, 1227, 5397
Zea. Maize, 3244
Gigantochloa
Variation, 4916
Glass, cultivation under
Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow, 2594
Lactuca. Lettuce, 5508
Glomerella
Biotypes, 1327, 4001
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2607, 4019, 5537
Cucumis. Melon, 2589
Cucurbits, 1327, 4001–2
Heterocaryosis, 5537
Heterothallism, 4002
Lupinus. Lupin, 755
Mutation, 4000
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2222, 4395, 5124–5

Glutamic acid
Solanum. Potato, 5029
Gluten
Triticum. Wheat, 195
Glycine. Soya bean
2,4-D, 5622
Acclimatization, 5626
Asynapsis, 1645
Biochemistry, 4087
Breeding, 224, 1398, 4088, 5604
Calcium, 2658
Cell division, 1537
Cercospora, 5606, 5630
Chlorosis, 1400–2
Chromosome number, 5625
Colour, 5611
Competition, 1399, 5627
Density of stand, 5627
Fatty oil, 2742, 4087, 5605, 5624
Fungi, 1403
Genetics, 1645, 2742, 5608–11
Grapholitha, 4089, 5632
Growth period, 2660, 2949, 5623
History and evolution, 5604
Hybridization, 2949, 4085
Hybridization, graft, 4086
Hybridization, interspecific, 1394
Inbreeding, 5609
Iron, 1400–2
Light, effect of, 2957
Linkage, 2658
Lodging, 2662
Meiosis, 1394
Meloidogyne, 5631
Morphology, 5605
Mutation, induced, 1675, 2960, 5612
Neutrons, 4085, 5612
Nucleus, 5622
Peronospora, 5629
Phosphorus, 2658, 2661
Photoperiodism, 2660, 5610
Phytophthora, 2957, 4088
Protein, 5605, 5624
Quality, of edible product, 1397
Rhizobium, 5628
Selection, artificial, 2662, 5613–5, 5624
Statistics. Experimental designs, 1399, 5607
Statistics. Genetics, 2742, 5608–9, 5613–4
Sterility, fertility, 1645
Taxonomy, 1396, 5621, 5625
Temperature, effect of, 2663
Varieties, 1395–6, 2659, 4084, 5616–21
Variety trials, 4084, 5601–3, 5605–7, 5626, 5633
Water, effect of, 2957
X rays, 222, 1675, 4085, 5612
Yield, 2662
Glycol
Zea. Maize, 3276
Glycosides
Digitalis, 2316
Goat grass, *see Aegilops*
Gonadotrophin
Zea. Maize, 3292
Gooseberry, *see Ribes*
Gossypium. Cotton
Abyan root rot, 2158
Aneuploidy, 887
Anthonomus, 3627
Back crossing, 5073
Biochemistry, 5080
Breeding, 876–7, 879–80, 882, 889, 895, 2146–60, 2162, 2164–5, 2167, 2190–3, 2196–7, 2910–3, 2915–6, 2918–9, 3608, 3614–5, 4167, 5047, 5054, 5060–2, 5064, 5078, 5087, 5090
Calcium, 3624
Gossypium. Cotton—*continued*
Chromosome number, 2156
Cold resistance, 890, 2184, 3621
Colour, 5053, 5067, 5073
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2185, 5073
Development, 2911
2,3-Dichloroisobutyrate, sodium, 5082
Embryo, 893
Empoasca, 2150, 2200
Fatty oil, 2186
Flower, 5073
Fusarium, 886, 896–7, 2197, 3622–4, 5089–91
Genetics, 888, 2166–7, 2187, 2192, 2194, 3617, 3620, 3623, 4167, 5065–7, 5074
Genome analysis, 887
Germination, 3612, 3621, 5082
Grafting, 5048
γ rays, 4408
Growth period, 889–90, 5048, 5050–1, 5080
Habit, 2174, 5052
Hairs, 2187, 2911, 3627
Haploidy, 3616
Harvesting, 5085
Heliothis, 2156
Heterosis, 2170, 5072
History and evolution, 1462, 5079
Homozygosis, 3616
Hybridization, 877, 3610, 3618, 5069–70, 5082
Hybridization, graft, 885, 2173, 5049, 5075, 5078
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2156, 5070
Hybridization, interspecific, 883, 888, 893, 2156, 2171, 2185, 2927–8, 3609, 3611–2, 5047–8, 5068, 5073
Hybrid varieties, 2168, 2171, 5071
Indole-3-acetic acid, 2927
Leaf, 2172, 2200, 5074
Mechanization, 5056
Meiosis, 888, 5073
Meloidogyne, 172, 901, 3626, 5093
Mičurinism, 2166, 2174, 3613, 5092
Molecular genetics, 887
Morphology, 5052
Multiple genes, 2187
Mutation, 5074
Mutation, induced, 4408, 4443
Mutation, spontaneous, 2172
Nitrogen, 895
Number of parts, 2156
Ovule, 2156
Pathology, 882
Pellicularia, 3621
Phenols, 903
Photoperiodism, 889, 3613, 5048, 5050–1, 5066
Platyedra, 2156
Pollen, 2860
Pollination, 891–2, 2166, 3610, 5081
Polyhaploidy, 888
Pythium, 3621
Quality, 2186
Quality, of fibre, 894, 2155, 2163, 2167–8, 2188–90, 2910, 2912–5, 2917, 2919, 3608, 3619, 5053–4, 5063, 5066, 5084
Quantitative characters, 5073
Root, 900, 5093
Seed, 2186, 3618
Segregation, 3609, 3611, 5068, 5073
Selection, artificial, 899
Sterility, fertility, 5082
Sterility, male, 2185, 3617, 5083
Sulphuric acid, 2195
Synthetics, 2169, 5072
Tannins, 2199
Taxonomy, 1462, 2929, 5068
Temperature, effect of, 890
Thielaviopsis, 3621
Translocation, 887

Gossypium. Cotton—*continued*.
Xanthomonas, 1616, 2150, 2155–6, 2191–6, 5086–8, 5090
Variation, 5085
Varieties, 878–81, 884–6, 1616, 2164–5, 2175–84, 2914, 2917, 2920, 3608, 3614–5, 4167, 5062, 5076–8
Variety trials, 878, 881–2, 2149, 2157, 2161, 2163–4, 3605–7, 5057–61, 5063
Verticillium, 898–900, 2164, 2196, 2198–9, 3625, 5055, 5092
Viruses, 902–3, 2155
Yield, 2156, 2165, 3620, 5082
Gottholdsteineria
Trifolium. Red clover, 4402
Gourd, *see Cucurbita*
Graft hybridization, *see* hybridization, graft
Grafting
Beta. Sugar beet, 3676, 5144
Citrus, 1142, 5305
Gossypium. Cotton, 5048
Hevea. Rubber, 3761
Hordeum. Barley, 4517
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 3603, 5046
Malus. Apple, 1101, 2350, 2352, 3776, 3815
Prunus. Plum, 3828
Pyrus. Pear, 2360, 3776, 3821, 5280
Solanum. Potato, 5042
Triticum. Wheat, 1694, 4517, 4604
Vitis, 2475–6, 2894, 3893–4, 3901, 3915
Grain, *see* caryopsis *and* seed
Gram, *see Cicer*
Grama, *see Bouteloua*
Grape, *see Vitis*
Grapholitha
Glycine. Soya bean, 4089, 5632
Grasses
Amphidiploidy, 668
Amylase, 2026
Apomixis, 3408
Back crossing, 665
Breeding, 191, 223, 663, 668, 675, 689–91, 693–700, 1577, 1596, 2023–4, 2710, 3402, 4885, 4887
Chromosome number, 689, 4889
Cleistogamy, 3408
Cold resistance, 2026
Competition, 3402
Development, 1587
Dormancy, 3402
Ecotypes, 701
Flower, 3408
Genetics, 665
Geography, 3406
Growth period, 3406
Heat, drought, resistance, 3402
Helminthosporium, 292, 706
History and evolution, 3408, 4422
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1703
Inflorescence, 3408
Insects, 675
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 687
Ophiobolus, 3409
Photoperiodism, 691
Pollination, 1703, 3407
Polyploidy, 668, 702
Puccinia, 707–8, 1739, 4525
Pythium, 706
Quality, nutritive value, 191, 687, 693, 700, 3402
Seed production, 5717
Statistics. Experimental designs, 4888
Taxonomy, 2864, 4164–5
Temperature, effect of, 691
Tryptophane, 704
Ustilago, 4891
Varieties, 676–7, 3403, 5717
Variety trials, 678, 680, 687, 2889
Vegetative reproduction, 3408
Grasses—*continued*.
Vernalization, 3411
Viruses, 4892
Weeds, 4163
γ rays, 87, 1479, 1505, 1532, 1553, 2825, 4250
Allium. Onion, 1554
Avena. Oats, 1665, 3039, 3197
Beta. Sugar beet, 5139
Cajanus, 4106
Coffea. Coffee, 4408, 4443
Crop plants, 98, 151, 2906, 2975, 4432–3
Crotalaria, 4408, 4443
Cucumis. Cucumber, 166
Gossypium. Cotton, 4408
Hordeum. Barley, 1507, 1689, 1731, 1947, 1959, 2827, 4440, 4772, 4787
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1689, 2583
Lespedeza, 1653
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4027–8, 4042, 5541, 5553
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2250
Oryza. Rice, 1689, 1992, 4383, 4408, 4443, 4840
Panicum, 4408
Pinus. Pine, 1258
Pisum. Pea, 1406, 4100
Pyrus. Pear, 1689, 3818
Secale. Rye, 1732, 1856, 3216, 3226
Solanum. Potato, 3558
Sorghum, 1659
Theobroma. Cacao, 1018, 4408
Torulopsis, 5682
Trifolium. White clover, 2061
Triticum. Wheat, 376, 1731–2, 1768, 3039, 3041, 3098, 3100–1, 3104, 3106, 3130, 3133, 3155, 4380, 4562–3, 4566–7
Vicia. Broad bean, 1567–9
Zea. Maize, 512, 560, 1507, 3239–40, 4730
Green back
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5539
Greenhouse, *see* glass, cultivation under
Grewia
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Grey speck
Avena. Oats, 115
Groundnut, *see Arachis*
Growth, *see* development
Growth period, 1496, 4422
Acacia, for tanning, 2312
Agropyron, 4355
Aleurites. Tung, 3741
Allium. Onion, 3975
Alnus. Alder, 3928
Arachis. Groundnut, 1162
Avena. Oats, 255, 3203, 3210, 4660
Betula. Birch, 3928
Brassica, 109
Brassica. Cabbage, 1075, 5487
Brassica. Cauliflower, 1075, 2575
Brassica. Sprouting broccoli, 5500
Cajanus, 4106
Cereals, 3043
Coffea. Coffee, 1009, 4408
Corchorus. Jute, 3635
Crop plants, 231, 255, 3023, 4424
Dactylis, 714, 3400
Digitalis, 3753
Diospyros. Persimmon, 2399
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3189
Ficus. Fig, 5258
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3769
Glycine. Soya bean, 2660, 2949, 5623
Gossypium. Cotton, 889–90, 5048, 5050–1, 5080
Grasses, 3406
Hedysarum, 2893
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2302–3

Growth period—*continued.*
Hordeum. Barley, 255, 569, 575, 577, 591–2, 1604, 1948, 1954, 2893, 3349, 4514, 4775, 4789
Humulus. Hop, 3714–5
Leguminous forage crops, 286
Linum. Flax, 135, 3630
Linum. Linseed, 3737–8
Lolium, 115, 119, 121, 3424
Lupinus. Lupin, 1577, 1609, 2076. 3500
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 224, 1351, 1356, 1366, 2612, 2620, 4046–7, 5554, 5567
Malus. Apple, 1105, 3767, 5258, 5267
Oryza. Rice, 628, 640, 2008, 2014, 4831, 4855–6, 4860
Phalaris, 4422
Phaseolus, 4071
Phleum, 150, 719, 2031
Picea. Spruce, 3953
Pinus. Pine, 2876
Pisum. Pea, 150, 1410, 1414, 2949, 4101, 4347
Populus. Poplar, 3928
Prunus. Cherry, 5258
Prunus. Peach, 5298
Prunus. Plum, 2373
Pyrus. Pear, 2358, 3819, 5251
Rubus. Raspberry, 2418
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 939
Secale. Rye, 1858, 3224, 4673
Solanum. Potato, 859, 3520–1, 3568, 5011–3
Sorghum, 4487
Theobroma. Cacao, 4408
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 224, 2063, 4422
Triticum. Wheat, 150, 204, 309, 341–2, 372, 1695, 1770–2, 1784–5, 2893, 2950, 3000, 3108–9, 3124, 3137–44, 4353, 4514, 4571–3
Vicia. Vetch, 786–7, 4347, 4957, 4959
Vitis, 2457, 5389
Zea. Maize, 460, 489, 529–30, 543, 1579, 1871–2, 1875–6, 1919–20, 2888, 2949, 2971, 3056–7, 3237–8, 3272, 3296–7, 3307, 3321, 3323, 4468–9, 4708, 4716, 4736, 4739
Growth regulators
Cocos. Coconut, 2408
Guanine
Zea. Maize, 3274
Guava, *see Psidium*
Guizotia
Plant collections, 251
Gymnosperms
Genetics, 2515
Gynecium, *see* flower

HABIT
Alnus. Alder, 1586
Arachis. Groundnut, 5338
Brassica, 109
Citrullus. Water melon, 1331
Festuca, 2036
Gossypium. Cotton, 2174, 5052
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 688
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2536, 2616
Malus. Apple, 1103
Medicago, 224, 768, 1662, 2962
Pinus. Pine, 2521, 2528
Ribes. Gooseberry, 2428
Rubus. Raspberry, 3768
Trifolium. Minor species, 3485
Trifolium. White clover, 688, 1641–2
Triticum. Wheat, 316, 322
Vigna. Cowpea, 4082
Zea. Sweet corn, 1420
Hairs
Agropyron, 4355
Gossypium. Cotton, 2187, 2911, 3627
Lupinus. Lupin, 1583
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2614
Hairs—*continued.*
Phaseolus, 2652
Triticum. Wheat, 2745, 2950, 3153
Vitis, 5395
Haploidy
Avena. Oats, 3202
Beta, 4981
Capsicum, 5218
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Corchorus. Jute, 2211
Gossypium. Cotton, 3616
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5540
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 2074
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1674
Oryza. Rice, 4853
Populus. Poplar, 3934
Solanum. Potato, 827, 1654, 3517, 3567
Triticum. Wheat, 4593
Zea. Maize, 527, 4470
Haplothrips
Triticum. Wheat, 3037
Harvesting
Arachis. Groundnut, 2405, 5339
Cereals, 288
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1339
Gossypium. Cotton, 5085
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4022
Medicago, 3450
Pisum. Pea, 4103
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 3450
Trifolium. White clover, 3450
Triticum. Wheat, 1787
Haynaldia
Chromosome number, 3094
Genome analysis, 3188
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3094–5, 3188, 3219
Meiosis, 3095, 3219
Sterility, male, 3095
Hazel, *see Corylus*
Heading broccoli, *see Brassica*
Heat, drought, resistance
Arachis. Groundnut, 3852
Avena. Oats, 4522
Beta. Sugar beet, 5148
Crop plants, 263, 1719
Daucus. Carrot, 3967
Grasses, 3402
Hibiscus, 3639
Hordeum. Barley, 287, 566, 4522
Larix. Larch, 2534
Leguminous forage crops, 3402
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5573
Malus. Apple, 2353
Medicago, 757
Onobrychis. Sainfoin, 3492, 4961
Oryza. Rice, 629, 650, 4366, 4866
Pinus. Pine, 2954
Populus. Poplar, 2504
Rubus. Raspberry, 1173
Solanum. Potato, 836
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 782, 4422
Triticum. Wheat, 287, 398, 1810, 1831, 4618
Zea. Maize, 518, 1869, 1899
Heat, effect of, 1515, 1563, 4227, 4310–1
Crop plants, 263
Medicago, 757
Hedysarum
Growth period, 2893
Height
Avena. Oats, 118
Brassica. Kale, 118
Cichorium. Chicory, 3998
Cocos. Coconut, 2407
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3189
Hordeum. Barley, 4786

Height—*continued.*
Larix. Larch, 2493
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2620
Oryza. Rice, 4837
Phaseolus, 3764
Pinus. Pine, 5428
Pisum. Pea, 5636
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3735
Sorghum, 4806, 4814, 4816
Triticum. Wheat, 418, 1754, 2950, 2959, 4357, 4545
Tsuga, 2487
Zea. Maize, 1943, 3246, 3257, 4699
Helianthus. Jerusalem artichoke
Alcohol, 5460
Cork, 2556
Hybridization, interspecific, 1297, 2556, 5459
Inbreeding, 1298
Helianthus. Sunflower
Breeding, 1052, 2303, 2306, 4340
Cork, 2556
Development, 2304
Development, abnormal, 5240
Embryology, 3744
Erysiphe, 2309
Fatty oil, 1052, 1055, 2302, 2307–8, 2896–7, 3748, 5242
Flower, 3746
Genetics, 2949
Gibberellins, 3745
Growth period, 2302–3
Heterosis, 1698
History and evolution, 1053, 1056, 3002
Hybridization, 2304, 2308
Hybridization, graft, 2302, 5239
Hybridization, intergeneric, 3742
Hybridization, interspecific, 1052–4, 1056, 1297, 2556, 5459
Inflorescence, 2306
Maleic hydrazide, 3745
Mičurinism, 3742–3
Morphology, 1053
Nucleolus, 3744
Nutrients, 3743
Orobanche, 5241–2
Pathology, 1052
Plant collections, 5238
Pollination, 2305, 3744
Puccinia, 2949
Sclerotinia, 2949
Seed, 3747
Stem, 3002
Sterility, fertility, 1053
Sterility, male, 3745
Taxonomy, 1056
Translocation, 1053
Variation, 1053
Varieties, 1054–5, 2289, 2303, 2897, 2949
Variety trials, 2289, 2301, 5236–8
Verticillium, 2949
Viruses, 2949
Heliothis
Gossypium. Cotton, 2156
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2267
Zea. Sweet corn, 1420, 4110
Helminthosporium
Crop plants, 292, 706
Grasses, 292, 706
Oryza. Rice, 4871
Taxonomy, 292
see also Cochliobolus, Pyrenophora and Trichometasphaeria
Hemileia
Biotypes, 3705, 4400
Coffea. Coffee, 1017, 3700, 3705, 4400, 5196
Hemp, *see Cannabis*
Herbicides, 83
Heredity, *see* genetics
Hermaphroditism
Asparagus, 5476
Populus. Poplar, 2497, 2505
Salix. Willow, 2513
Heterocaryosis, 69, 1474, 1543, 2796, 2831–3, 4203, 4301
Fusarium, 4332
Glomerella, 5537
Marssonina, 2509
Penicillium, 4122
Streptomyces, 5654
Heterodera
Avena. Oats, 1741, 4501, 4506
Beta. Sugar beet, 2879, 3676
Biotypes, 110, 150, 829, 1579, 3530–2, 3599, 4506, 5036
Hordeum. Barley, 1604, 1741
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 3602
Solanum. Potato, 109–10, 150, 829, 859, 1579, 1717, 2142, 2879, 2907, 3516, 3530–3, 3596–9, 5035–6
Trifolium, 1717
Triticum. Wheat, 1741
Heteropogon
Variation, 689
Heterosis, 20–1, 2753–4, 4213–5, 4422
Allium. Onion, 5467
Astragalus, 2095
Avena. Oats, 5710
Beta. Sugar beet, 2233, 5141–3
Betula. Birch, 2500
Brassica, 109
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 4986
Cannabis. Hemp, 911
Capsicum, 5214–5
Cocos. Coconut, 2407, 2909
Crop plants, 2977, 2994
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2603, 5528
Forest trees, 4173
Gossypium. Cotton, 2170, 5072
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1698
Hordeum. Barley, 569
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2619–20, 2933, 5549–50
Medicago, 666
Musa, for fibre, 1676
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 986, 3679, 5166
Oryza. Rice, 4837, 4857
Papaver. Poppy, 1702, 2275
Pennisetum, 1968, 4802
Phaseolus, 2650
Pinus. Pine, 2500
Populus. Poplar, 5408–9
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3734
Secale. Rye, 1584, 3218, 4671
Sorghum, 1657, 1976, 4397, 4813–4
Trifolium. Red clover, 3469, 4402
Zea. Maize, 132, 498–500, 1639, 1697, 1884, 1900–1, 2755, 2925, 3059, 3264–8, 3301, 4713–5, 4741
Heterostyly
Citrus. Lime, 5312
Linum. Flax, 2871
Heterothallism
Erysiphe, 2309
Glomerella, 551, 848, 4002
Phytophthora, 848
Saccharomyces, 5669
Ustilago, 551
Heterozygosis, 4202, 4245
Anthoxanthum, 3441
Oryza. Rice, 4359
Saccharomyces, 2824
Zea. Maize, 509, 1917
Hevea. Rubber
Breeding, 1063, 1065–7, 3761
Development, 5247
Dothidella, 1065–6, 1675, 5245
Fertilization, sexual, 5247
Flower, 5245

Hevea. Rubber—*continued.*
Grafting, 3761
History and evolution, 3762
Hybridization, 1064, 3758, 5247
Inbreeding, 3758
Oidium, 5245–6
Phenoxy compounds, 1062
Phytophthora, 5246
Pollination, 1068, 2317, 5245
Potassium, 5245
Sterility, fertility, 3758
Varieties, 1062, 5246
Variety trials, 220–1, 3759–61
Wind, 3758
Yield, 5245
Hibiscus
Amphidiploidy, 2214, 3638–40
Breeding, 173, 4415
Chromosome number, 2213
Colour, 924
Development, abnormal, 5110
Fasciation, 3642
Genetics, 924
Genome analysis, 925–6
Heat, drought, resistance, 3639
Hybridization, interspecific, 925–6, 2213, 3637, 5110
Light, effect of, 3640
Meiosis, 926
Meloidogyne, 173, 925
Modifiers, 924
Morphology, 5110
Photoperiodism, 173, 4415
Segregation, 5110
Selection, artificial, 3641
Soil pH, 2214
Stem, 924
Sterility, fertility, 3638, 5110
Taxonomy, 3637
Variety trials, 4415
Waterlogging, 3639
Hibiscus, as vegetable
Amphidiploidy, 4062
Breeding, 158
Colour, 4062
Earias, 2639
Flower, 4062
Viruses, 158
Hicoria, *see Carya*
Hippophae
Breeding, 2430
Histology, *see* anatomy
Histone, 4223
Allium. Onion, 2837
History and evolution
Aegilops, 1832, 4584
Agropyron, 751, 3447
Anthoxanthum, 703, 3441
Avena. Oats, 3004, 3199
Beta. Sugar beet, 2996
Betula. Birch, 1231
Bothriochloa, 2043, 3438
Bouteloua, 739
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 3729
Brassica. Turnip, 4985
Capillipedium, 2043, 3438
Caragana, 5414
Carya. Pecan, 1153, 5323
Cichorium. Chicory, 1324
Cocos. Coconut, 2407
Coix, 662
Corchorus. Jute, 921
Crop plants, 240–1, 247, 1445, 2983, 2987, 2997, 3014
Cucumis. Melon, 2985
Cucurbits, 2985
Dactylis, 703, 712, 3416
History and evolution—*continued.*
Danthonia, 2049
Daucus. Carrot, 1292
Dichanthium, 2043–4, 3438
Eucalyptus, 5419
Forest trees, 2817
Fragaria. Strawberry, 2440, 2442
Fraxinus. Ash, 3940
Glycine. Soya bean, 5604
Gossypium. Cotton, 1462
Grasses, 3408, 4422
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1053, 1056, 3002
Hevea. Rubber, 3762
Holcus, 3443–4
Hordeum. Barley, 578, 1958, 3345, 4783–4
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 869–70
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1322, 5507
Larix. Larch, 1231
Lathyrus, 2817
Linum. Flax, 909, 2871
Lupinus. Lupin, 3002, 4969
Medicago, 2053
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 1231
Onobrychis. Sainfoin, 3492
Oryza. Rice, 616, 633–4, 1990, 3375–6, 3385, 4365, 4848–9
Phalaris, 2039, 3435, 4422
Phaseolus, 2992
Pinus. Pine, 5687
Pistacia. Pistachio, 3940
Poa, 710, 3412
Prunus. Cherry, 1136
Prunus. Plum, 3010
Puccinia, 2867, 3051, 4525
Pyrus. Pear, 3939
Quercus. Oak, 1234, 5406, 5687
Rosa, 3011
Rubus, 3008
Rubus. Blackberry, 1177, 5249
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2218, 3653
Secale. Rye, 444, 454, 3012–3
Setaria, 253
Solanum. Potato, 816, 826, 2989, 3020, 3565, 4166, 5010, 5684
Sorbus, 3939
Sorghum, 608, 3366
Stipa, 4915
Thea. Tea, 3019
Tilletia, 420
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 4422
Tripsacum, 502
Triticum. Wheat, 317, 338, 362–3, 365, 368, 1792–3, 1832, 2988, 2991, 3007, 3013, 3128, 4570, 4584, 4586
Ulmus. Elm, 2510
Ustilago, 4891
Verbena, 1029
Vigna. Cowpea, 4083
Vitis, 3005
Zea. Maize, 502, 519–21, 3241, 3283, 3285–8
see also evolution, general theory
Holacacista
Vitis, 2482
Holcus
Colour, 116
Ecology, 109
Flower, 3442
Genetics, 3442
History and evolution, 3443–4
Hybridization, interspecific, 3443–4
Inbreeding, 116
Inhibitors, 116
Lethals, 116
Mutation, spontaneous, 116
Polyploidy, 3443
Taxonomy, 3443–4

Homozygosis, 1493
Gossypium. Cotton, 3616
Saccharomyces, 4133
Zea. Maize, 3249
Hop, *see Humulus*
Hoplocampa
Prunus. Plum, 1131
Hopping quality, *see* quality, for hopping
Hordeum
Hybridization, intergeneric, 744
Hordeum. Barley
Aminoacids, 1734, 1962
Aneuploidy, 1960, 3347
Biochemistry, 3358
2,5-Bis(methoxyethoxy)-3,6-bis(ethyleneimino)-1, 4-benzoquinone, 576
Breeding, 562-3, 1604, 1730, 2893, 2901, 2940, 2950, 2959, 3061–2, 3330–1, 4496, 4499, 4782
Caryopsis, 1947, 3353–4, 4787
Catalase, 3357
Cell division, 1548
Centrifuging, 3340
Chemicals, effect of, 1698
Chloramphenicol, 1962
Chromosome aberrations, 175, 285, 1690, 1959, 3340, 3346, 4774, 4786–8
Chromosome morphology, 584, 3345, 4785
Cochliobolus, 2940, 4797
Colchicine, 1587, 1960
Cold resistance, 287, 592, 1604, 1736, 1961, 2959, 3357, 4520–1, 4789, 4796
Crossing over, 1656
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4773
Dalapon, 175
Development, 1947, 1961, 2827, 3334, 3363
Dormancy, 137, 586, 3350, 4787
Embryo, 1952, 2927, 3341, 4517
Endosperm, 3337
Erysiphe, 118, 137, 150, 259, 2891, 3359, 4496, 4499, 4501
Ethyleneimine, 573
Ethylmethane sulphonate, 573
Fertilization, sexual, 3351
Flower, 3352, 4422
Fungi, 287
Genetics, 118, 201, 568–70, 593, 1604, 1734, 1741, 1948, 1951, 1964, 2718, 3061, 3333–5, 3353–4, 3359, 3361, 4422, 4773, 4792
Genome analysis, 744, 3345
Geographical races, 1731
Geography, 4784
Germination, 3350
Grafting, 4517
γ rays, 1507, 1689, 1731, 1947, 1959, 2827, 4440, 4772, 4787
Growth period, 255, 569, 575, 577, 591–2, 1604, 1948, 1954, 2893, 3349, 4514, 4775, 4789
Heat, drought, resistance, 287, 566, 4522
Height, 4786
Heterodera, 1604, 1741
Heterosis, 569
History and evolution, 578, 1958, 3345, 4783–4
Hybridization, 118, 2950
Hybridization, graft, 513, 3341
Hybridization, interspecific, 224, 3345, 4422, 4783
Inflorescence, 118, 568, 3333, 3336
Inheritance of acquired characters, 1729
Inhibitors, 3336
Insects, 3037
Land races, 150
Lethals, 1949
Linkage, 594, 1733, 1949–50, 3337, 4770, 4785
Lodging, 583, 2891, 3358
Meiosis, 3347
Mičurinism, 577, 1730, 3349, 4514, 4775
Mutation, back, 1953
Hordeum. Barley—*continued*.
Mutation, induced, 137, 175, 571–6, 1689, 1951–2, 2902, 2959, 3338–40, 4338, 4440, 4498, 4509–11, 4772–4, 4781, 5706, 5710
Neutrons, 285, 1953, 3338, 4509
Nucleic acids, 285, 3351
Nutrients, 4519
Oscinella, 1720
Oxazolidinediones, 1548
Oxygen, 1947, 1959, 3346
Pathology, 2950
Peroxidase, 3357
Photoperiodism, 1961
Photosynthesis, 4332
Plant collections, 591
Plastids, 1953, 4773
Pleiotropy, 3334
Pollination, 4516
Polyploidy, 1548, 1587, 1960, 3347–8, 4509–10
Population genetics, 3342, 4771
Puccinia, 201, 289, 1740, 3183, 3359–61, 4501, 4524
Pyrenophora, 2940
Quality, of edible product, 1734, 4790
Quality, for malting and brewing, 581–3, 587–90, 1963, 2885, 3326, 3355–6, 4496, 4782, 4791–5
Quantitative characters, 569–70, 589, 3335, 4770–1
Radiation, 572–3, 4517
Radioactive isotopes, 574, 3339
Rhopalosiphum, 3363, 4799
Rhynchosporium, 593–4, 3362
Segregation, 3336–7
Selection, artificial, 1647
Selection, natural, 1954, 3342
Septoria, 2940, 2950
Sowing, 589
Statistics. Biometry, 3354
Statistics. Experimental designs, 595, 2974, 3332
Statistics. Genetics, 569, 2718
Stem, 287, 1604
Sterility, fertility, 1953, 1960, 3347–8
Stomata, 3334
Sugar, 1734
Taxonomy, 3324, 3331
Temperature, effect of, 1656, 1947, 3334, 4514, 4524
Toxoptera, 1964, 3061
Translocation, 585, 1656, 1733, 1950
Ustilago, 137, 1604, 1738, 3050, 4798
Variation, 4774
Varieties, 239, 579–83, 1581, 1584, 1604, 1730, 1955–7, 2902, 2950, 3038, 3040, 3343–4, 4512, 4776–82, 4795
Variety trials, 277, 561, 564–5, 567, 1723, 3038, 3325–9, 3356, 4496, 4500, 4507, 4769, 4780, 4794
Vernalization, 1729, 1736, 1961
Viruses, 3062
X rays, 285, 1690, 1946, 1953, 2827, 3338, 3346, 4509, 4781, 4786, 4788, 5706
Yield, 118, 569, 2959, 3335
Hormones, 4303
Agropyron, 1765
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 4385
Zea. Maize, 3266–7
Horse bean, *see Vicia*
Hot and cold
Coffea. Coffee, 4400
Humulus. Hop
Breeding, 223, 1025, 2278
α(2-Chlorophenylthio) propionic acid, 3713
Dimefox, 3713
Genetics, 174
Growth period, 3714–5
Hybridization, 3713
Phytophthora, 1026
Polyploidy, 1025, 3713
Pseudoperonospora, 3713
Quality, for hopping, 174, 3713–5, 5206

Humulus. Hop—*continued*.
Selection, artificial, 5206–7
Sex chromosomes, 1025
Variation, 5206
Varieties, 1026, 2279
Variety trials, 1024, 2276–7, 3714
Verticillium, 3713
Yield, 3714–5, 5207
Hybrid varieties
Allium. Onion, 2559, 5463
Beta. Sugar beet, 957, 3665, 5140
Brassica, 3982, 5477
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 2537, 2576
Brassica. Cabbage, 160, 2540, 5488
Crop plants, 1451
Cucumis. Cucumber, 145, 2536, 2540, 2598–9, 4012, 5526–7
Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow, 2594
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 427, 1833, 3190
Gossypium. Cotton, 2168, 2171, 5071
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1349–50, 1355, 1357, 1369, 2540, 2618, 2948, 2963, 4023, 5546–8
Medicago, 666
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 985, 3690, 5165
Panicum, 1451, 1965
Pennisetum, 4389, 4392, 4801
Secale. Rye, 4670
Solanum. Egg plant, 2327
Sorghum, 603–4, 607, 1451, 1971–5, 2893, 2963, 2976, 3364, 4807–12
Triticum. Wheat, 3084
Vegetable crops, 1285–6, 5444
Zea. Maize, 125, 155, 471–96, 529, 544, 1587, 1614, 1617, 1640, 1674, 1709, 1871–3, 1887–99, 1901, 1932, 1935, 1938, 2892, 2894, 2949, 2951, 2976, 3250–62, 4574, 4690–712, 4719, 4723, 4747
Zea. Sweet corn, 1419, 2941, 4108–9, 4402, 5648
Hybrid vigour, *see* heterosis
Hybridization, 2752, 2814, 4212
Agropyron, 4355
Allium. Onion, 143
Arachis. Groundnut, 5713
Artocarpus, 2909
Avena. Oats, 1838–9, 2951, 4659
Beta. Mangel, 2098
Beta. Sugar beet, 185, 956, 1587, 2098, 2237, 3666
Betula. Birch, 1704
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 1075, 3764
Brassica. Cabbage, 1075
Brassica. Cauliflower, 1075, 1316
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 118
Brassica. Turnip, 150
Citrullus. Water melon, 2590, 4005
Citrus, 1081
Cocos. Coconut, 2909, 5342
Coffea. Coffee, 1010
Corchorus. Jute, 922
Crop plants, 237, 4435
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2600
Dactylis, 112, 669, 712
Daucus. Carrot, 2549
Digitalis, 2316
Eriobotrya. Loquat, 2328
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 1834
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1187–8, 2908, 3884
Glycine. Soya bean, 2949, 4085
Gossypium. Cotton, 877, 3610, 3618, 5069–70, 5082
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2304, 2308
Hevea. Rubber, 1064, 3758, 5247
Hordeum. Barley, 118, 2950
Humulus. Hop, 3713
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2536
Linum. Flax, 2950
Lolium, 112
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 688
Hybridization—*continued*.
Lupinus. Lupin, 2075
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 144, 205, 1354, 1356, 2617, 4421, 5544–5
Malus. Apple, 150, 216, 1091, 2340, 2908, 5264
Mangifera. Mango, 2328, 2909
Medicago, 1587, 2892, 3453
Musa. Banana, 2446
Nephelium. Litchi, 2328
Oryza. Rice, 617–8, 638, 647, 651–2, 1675, 3370, 3374, 4836
Paspalum, 671, 4409
Passiflora, 2963
Phaseolus, 1076, 1379, 1392
Phleum, 150, 719, 1652
Populus. Poplar, 2508
Prunus. Apricot, 1124
Prunus. Cherry, 2908
Prunus. Peach, 2328
Psidium. Guava, 2328
Pyrus. Pear, 1091, 4402
Ribes. Gooseberry, 2908
Rubus. Raspberry, 1174, 1176, 2908, 2949, 2955
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 931, 3648, 5117
Secale. Rye, 442, 2890, 3220
Solanum. Egg plant, 2638, 4060
Solanum. Potato, 1700
Sorghum, 136
Theobroma. Cacao, 1675
Trichometasphaeria, 549
Trifolium. White clover, 688
Triticum. Wheat, 118, 323, 1756, 2857, 3082–3, 4496, 4539–40, 4591, 4602
Ulmus. Elm, 2499
Vicia. Vetch, 3489–90
Vitis, 217, 1075, 1204, 2328, 2455–6
Zea. Maize, 470, 1870, 1886, 2857, 3240, 3319, 4398, 4407–8
Hybridization, graft, 2806, 4274
Beta. Sugar beet, 2234
Brassica. Cabbage, 5490–1
Capsicum, 1583, 3717, 5216
Citrus, 2388
Citrus. Orange, 1143, 2388
Crop plants, 236
Cucurbits, 1325
Cyphomandra, 4033
Glycine. Soya bean, 4086
Gossypium. Cotton, 885, 2173, 5049, 5075, 5078
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2302, 5239
Hordeum. Barley, 513, 3341
Juglans. Walnut, 3846
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1351, 1360, 1583, 4030–3, 5555–8, 5567, 5579
Mentha, 5651
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2253, 3682
Phaseolus, 4097
Pinus. Pine, 5424
Pisum. Pea, 1408, 3962, 5640
Raphanus. Radish, 2554–5
Ribes. Gooseberry, 1184
Secale. Rye, 446
Solanum. Egg plant, 130–1
Solanum. Potato, 4032
Triticum. Wheat, 340, 446, 1769, 4568, 4604
Vicia. Broad bean, 5640
Vitis, 1205
Zea. Maize, 513, 4749
Hybridization, intergeneric, 13
Aegilops, 328, 3089–90, 3188, 4353, 4547, 4653
Agropyron, 128, 265, 331–4, 747, 1764–5, 3096, 4553–8
Agrostis, 717
Bothriochloa, 734
Brassica, 1075, 4436
Bromus, 2892

Hybridization, intergeneric—*continued.*
Carya. Pecan, 5253
Cereals, 1703
Chaenomeles, 5266
Citrus, 5302
Citrus. Lemon, 3841
Cucumis. Melon, 2586
Cucurbits, 1325
Cydonia. Quince, 5254
Dichanthium, 734
Elymus, 4554
Eruca, 4436
Euchlaena, 502, 520, 2934–8, 4721–2
Festuca, 724, 727, 1587, 1674, 2892, 3400
Gossypium. Cotton, 2156, 5070
Grasses, 1703
Haynaldia, 3094–5, 3188, 3219
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3742
Hordeum, 744
Juglans. Walnut, 5253
Lagenaria, 2586
Lepidium. Cress, 4436
Lolium, 116, 724, 727, 1587, 1674, 3400
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1358, 2621, 4032, 5551, 5721
Malus. Apple, 5254, 5265–6
Medicago, 2939
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 2939
Miscanthus, 933
Oryzopsis, 4914
Pyrus. Pear, 5265
Raphanus. Radish, 1075
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 933
Sclerostachya, 933
Secale. Rye, 190, 330, 454, 1583–4, 1761–3, 3091–4, 3219, 4548–53
Solanum, for fruit, 2621
Stipa, 4914
Theobroma. Cacao, 4408
Tripsacum, 502, 520, 1885, 3271
Triticum. Wheat, 128, 155, 190, 204, 265, 282, 327–34, 454, 747, 1583–4, 1587, 1761–5, 3085, 3089–96, 3103, 3105, 3122, 4353, 4547–55, 4653
Zea. Maize, 502, 520, 1578, 1885, 2934–8, 3270–1, 3304, 4720–2
Hybridization, interspecific, 1475, 1543, 2756
Acacia, for tanning, 3750
Acer, 1237, 2501
Aegilops, 4584, 4652–3
Agropyron, 744–5, 4918
Agrostis, 109
Aleurites. Tung, 3741
Allium, 2561
Allium. Onion, 5467
Alnus. Alder, 1239, 3936, 5416
Aloe, 3643
Andropogon, 2040–1
Anthoxanthum, 3441
Arachis. Groundnut, 5337
Asparagus, 5476
Avena. Oats, 438, 3004, 3199
Baptisia, 793
Beta, 3506
Beta. Sugar beet, 1581, 2098, 5144
Betula. Beech, 1231, 1585, 2500
Bothriochloa, 733, 3438
Brassica, 109
Brassica. Cabbage, 1075, 1605, 4986, 5489
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 1075, 4986
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 3730
Brassica. Rape, 1587, 1605, 3730, 4986
Brassica. Swede, 1580, 1607
Bromus, 723, 2892
Capillipedium, 3438
Capsicum, 2284, 3716
Carthamus. Safflower, 186
Hybridization, interspecific—*continued.*
Castanea. Chestnut, 1156
Chrysanthemum, as insecticide, 1069
Citrullus. Water melon, 4005
Citrus, 2391, 4368, 5302
Citrus. Lemon, 3841
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Corchorus. Jute, 918, 346, 2930–2, 3635–6, 5107
Crop plants, 2978
Cucurbita, 1333, 4008–10, 5524
Cynodon, 721
Dactylis, 3415
Danthonia, 2049
Datura, 3755
Dichanthium, 3438
Eucalyptus, 2494, 5420
Ficus. Fig, 3844
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1191, 2440, 3766
Glycine. Soya bean, 1394
Gossypium. Cotton, 883, 888, 893, 2156, 2171, 2185, 2927–8, 3609, 3611–2, 5047–8, 5068, 5073
Helianthus. Jerusalem artichoke, 1297, 2556, 5459
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1052–4, 1056, 1297, 2556, 5459
Hibiscus, 925–6, 2213, 3637, 5110
Holcus, 3443–4
Hordeum. Barley, 224, 3345, 4422, 4783
Juglans. Walnut, 5253
Lactuca. Lettuce, 5509
Larix. Larch, 1231, 2489
Lespedeza, 788
Linum. Flax, 2203
Lolium, 116, 1579
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 798, 3503, 4974
Lupinus. Lupin, 2077–80, 2082, 2986, 4968
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 92, 1075, 2537, 2636, 2982, 4024–5, 4051, 5571
Malus. Apple, 1074, 1582, 3791
Manihot. Cassava, 1615
Medicago, 117, 677, 767, 1450, 1606, 2053, 2939, 4929
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 1231, 1450, 2074, 3495, 4963–4
Mentha, 4112
Musa. Banana, 2446, 3887
Musa, for fibre, 1676
Nasturtium. Water cress, 5512
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 987, 1674, 1712, 2246–51, 2262–3, 2266, 3680, 3682, 3689, 3693, 4371, 4385, 4422, 5176–7, 5180–1, 5183
Nothofagus, 2486
Oryza. Rice, 1989, 3370, 3375–8, 4348, 4364–5
Panicum, 689
Papaver. Poppy, 1021–2
Pennisetum, 599–600, 2048
Phalaris, 224, 730, 1621, 3435, 4422
Phaseolus, 1075, 1390, 2642, 2651, 2655, 2907, 3764, 4069, 4075
Picea. Spruce, 2530
Pinus. Pine, 1257, 1271–3, 2500, 2518–20, 2876, 3944, 5436
Pisum. Pea, 2982
Poa, 113, 672, 710
Poncirus, 3841
Populus. Poplar, 1238–42, 1586, 2494, 2502–4, 3931, 5407–9
Prunus. Almond, 2893
Prunus. Apricot, 1124
Prunus. Cherry, 1074, 2377
Prunus. Peach, 2368–9, 2893
Prunus. Plum, 1074, 2368–9, 3010
Pyrus. Pear, 1114, 2354
Quercus. Oak, 1234
Ribes, 3765
Ribes. Gooseberry, 1075, 1182, 3763, 3878
Ribes. Red currant, 1075
Rosa, 1028

Hybridization, interspecific—*continued.*
Rubus, 2901, 3008
Rubus. Blackberry, 2419, 3765, 3864
Rubus. Dewberry, 3869
Rubus. Raspberry, 1073, 3858, 3869
Saccharomyces, 4132
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 932, 937–8, 5119
Salix. Willow, 1249
Secale. Rye, 444, 1584, 1852–3, 1855, 4672
Sehima, 689
Sesamum. Sesame, 5231
Sesbania. 3505
Solanum. Potato, 150, 811, 813, 815–8, 829, 831, 833, 843–4, 847, 1579, 1654, 2116–7, 2128, 2137, 2143, 3020, 3517, 3519, 3545, 3566, 4996, 4999, 5001, 5010, 5027, 5035
Sorbus, 3938
Sorghum, 224, 4397, 4815
Stipa, 737, 4915
Theobroma. Cacao, 1018, 4408
Tilletia, 4626
Tragopogon, 1295
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 4945
Trifolium. Red clover, 776, 4945
Trifolium. White clover, 776
Triticum. Wheat, 129, 155, 265, 282, 322, 324–6, 334, 367, 1584, 1757–60, 1764, 2893, 2950, 3080, 3085–8, 3138, 4541–6, 4582, 4584–5, 4603
Ulmus. Elm, 2499
Ustilago, 3410, 4891
Vaccinium, 2429
Vicia. Vetch, 2067, 4955
Vitis, 1072, 2457, 2466, 2481, 2484, 3913, 3915, 5395
Hybridization, wide
Aegilops, 2940
Agropyron, 746
Bothriochloa, 2043, 2869, 3438
Capillipedium, 2043, 2869, 3438
Citrus. Lemon, 1145
Citrus. Orange, 2390
Crop plants, 1683, 4338
Dichanthium, 2043, 2869, 3438
Linum. Flax, 135
Mentha, 2676
Prunus. Apricot, 5251
Secale. Rye, 443
Stone fruits, 5254
Triticum. Wheat, 3079, 3085
Zea. Maize, 4719
Hydrogen peroxide, 1511
Hydrosulphite, sodium
Oryza. Rice, 4840
Hydroxylamine, 49
Hydroxystilbene compounds
Eucalyptus, 5421
Hypochlorite, sodium
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 998
Hypomyces
Biotypes, 4463
Crop plants, 4463
Phaseolus, 4077
Solanum. Potato, 855
Hypostasis, *see* epistasis

IDIOGRAM, *see* chromosome morphology
Immunology, *see* serology
Inbreeding, 2778, 2871, 4214, 4375
Acacia, for tanning, 3750
Andropogon, 2041
Brassica, 2562–3
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764
Brassica. Cabbage, 1308
Carica. Papaya, 2328
Cocos. Coconut, 2407
Cucumis. Cucumber, 145
Inbreeding—*continued.*
Digitalis, 2316
Elymus, 2050
Glycine. Soya bean, 5609
Helianthus. Jerusalem artichoke, 1298
Hevea. Rubber, 3758
Holcus, 116
Lolium, 3424
Medicago, 768
Phleum, 2029–30
Populus. Poplar, 2497
Raphanus. Radish, 2563
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2218, 3648
Secale. Rye, 450, 3220–1
Thea. Tea, 3698
Theobroma. Cacao, 1676
Trifolium. Red clover, 4403
Vicia. Broad bean, 4067
Vicia. Vetch, 2069
Zea. Maize, 459, 503, 1712, 1869, 3249, 3272, 4407, 4723
Incompatibility, *see* sterility, fertility
Indigofera
Breeding, 224
Indole-3-acetic acid
Corchorus. Jute, 2932
Cucumis. Cucumber, 5534
Gossypium. Cotton, 2927
Ribes, 5356
Inflorescence
Abies. Fir, 3956
Aegilops, 4353
Agropyron, 4555
Avena. Oats, 118, 3208
Citrus. Lime, 5312
Dactylis, 115
Euchlaena, 2938, 3287
Festuca, 727
Grasses, 3408
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2306
Hordeum. Barley, 118, 568, 3333, 3336
Lolium, 187, 727, 4422
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4022, 5569
Oryza. Rice, 640, 3389, 4362
Pennisetum, 601
Pinus. Pine, 2498
Poa, 4894
Populus. Poplar, 2497
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1043
Rottboellia, 4422
Secale. Rye, 1854
Solanum. Potato, 829
Sorghum, 609, 4397
Thea. Tea, 3697
Tripsacum, 3287
Triticum. Wheat, 317, 322, 325, 377, 379, 397, 1817, 2984, 3153, 4352–3, 4555, 4565, 4637
Zea. Maize, 2938, 3287–8
Infrared rays, 2823
Inheritance, see genetics
Inheritance of acquired characters, 50, 2722, 2880
Cereals, 1701
Hordeum. Barley, 1729
Linum. Flax, 905–8, 5097
Saccharomyces, 1529
Triticum. Wheat, 1729
Inhibitors, 1475, 1498, 2795
Holcus, 116
Hordeum. Barley, 3336
Insects, 4157
Crop plants, 3055, 3060
Grasses, 675
Hordeum. Barley, 3037
Leguminous forage crops, 675
Pinus. Pine, 2524
Quercus. Oak, 1235

Insects—*continued.*
Solanum. Potato, 4465
Zea. Maize, 4465
Intensifiers, *see* modifiers
Interchange, *see* translocation
Interference, 1481–4, 2751, 4209
Zea. Maize, 4689
Intergeneric hybridization, *see* hybridization, intergeneric
Internal browning
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764, 5503
Internal tip burn
Brassica. Cabbage, 5496
Interspecific hybridization, *see* hybridization, interspecific
Inversion, *see* translocation
Iodine
Lolium, 4901
Ipomoea. Sweet potato
Breeding, 168, 875, 1615, 2144, 5043
Ceratostomella, 3602
Colour, 2144, 4409
Cylas, 871
Epidermis, 169
Fusarium, 875, 5044
Geography, 872–4
Grafting, 3603, 5046
Heterodera, 3602
History and evolution, 869–70
Meloidogyne, 168, 3604
Mutation, 4409
Photosynthesis, 2144
Polyploidy, 869, 5045
Pratylenchus, 3602
Quality, of edible product, 871
Seed production, 3603, 5046
Stem, 4453
Sterility, fertility, 870, 3602
Taxonomy, 872–4
Variation, 2144
Varieties, 868, 2145, 4409, 5044
Variety trials, 5443
Vegetative reproduction, 869
Viruses, 5044
Iron
Glycine. Soya bean, 1400–2
Oryza. Rice, 653
Solanum. Potato, 850
Trifolium. White clover, 3483
Irrigation
Beta. Sugar beet, 3661
Solanum. Potato, 2113
Triticum. Wheat, 1752–3
Zea. Maize, 1873, 3260
Isariopsis
Phaseolus, 2963
Iseilema
Chromosome number, 2025
Variation, 689
Isopsoralene, 4296
Itaconic acid
Aspergillus, 5660

JAROVIZATION, *see* vernalization
Jerusalem artichoke, *see Helianthus*
Job's tears, *see Coix*
Jonathan spot
Malus. Apple, 1107
Juglans. Walnut
Breeding, 2401
Cold resistance, 3846, 3848, 5253
Ecotypes, 3847
Hybridization, graft, 3846
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5253
Hybridization, interspecific, 5253
Land races, 1152, 2401
Juglans. Walnut—*continued.*
Variation, 1152
Varieties, 3848, 5253
Jujube, *see Zizyphus*
Jute, *see Corchorus*

KABATIELLA
Trifolium. Minor species, 784
Trifolium. Red clover, 2058
Kale, *see Brassica*
Karyokinesis, *see* cell division
Karyotype, *see* chromosome morphology
Keeping quality, *see* quality, for storage
Kenaf, *see Hibiscus*
Kidney bean, *see Phaseolus*
Kinetin, 79, 2842
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2582
Kinetochore, *see* centromere
Knot grass, *see Paspalum*
Kohl rabi, *see Brassica*
Kok saghyz, *see Taraxacum*, for rubber
Kola, *see Cola*

LACTUCA. Lettuce
Bolting, 3997
Breeding, 2537, 2948, 5507–8
Cell division, 2582
Chemicals, effect of, 1689
Cold resistance, 5510
Dormancy, 2583
Genetics, 1322
Germination, 2582
Gibberellins, 2582
Glass, cultivation under, 5508
γ rays, 1689, 2583
History and evolution, 1322, 5507
Hybridization, 2536
Hybridization, interspecific, 5509
Kinetin, 2582
Light, effect of, 2582
Mutation, induced, 1587, 1689
Quality, of edible product, 5510
Taxonomy, 1323, 5507, 5509
Thiourea, 2582
Varieties, 1319–21
Variety trials, 3997
Viruses, 2537
Lagenaria
Bitter principles, 4401
Genetics, 4401
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2586
Lamarckism, *see* inheritance of acquired characters
Land races
Allium. Onion, 3976, 5465
Castanea. Chestnut, 3849
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 429
Fruit crops, 2336
Hordeum. Barley, 150
Juglans. Walnut, 1152, 2401
Malus. Apple, 2350, 3806
Oryza. Rice, 3389
Phaseolus, 1386
Pome fruits, 1088
Prunus. Cherry, 1135, 3781, 3837
Prunus. Plum, 2374, 3781
Pyrus. Pear, 3781, 3820
Secale. Rye, 449
Stone fruits, 1088
Trifolium. Red clover, 780, 4947–8
Zea. Maize, 517–8, 3236, 3282–5
Larch, *see Larix*
Larix. Larch
Breeding, 1586, 2516, 4158
Cold resistance, 3942
Colour, 2493

Larix. Larch—*continued.*
Defoliation, 2493
Development, 2495, 5404
Geographical races, 1275–6, 2493, 2531–2, 3941, 5439
Heat, drought, resistance, 2534
Height, 2493
History and evolution, 1231
Hybridization, interspecific, 1231, 2489
Osmosis, 2533
Photosynthesis, 5440
Physiology, 2532
Quality, of timber, 3942
Selection, artificial, 2495
Size, 2489
Statistics. Biometry, 2495
Statistics. Genetics, 2489, 2493
Tungus meteorite, 5404
Lateness, *see* growth period
Lathyrus
Aminoacids, 2096, 4980
History and evolution, 2817
Plant collections, 801
Taxonomy, 4980
Lavender, *see Lavandula*
Lavandula. Lavender
Essential oil, 1027, 2280
Leaf
Andropogoneae, 732
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764, 5502
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 118
Brassica. Rape, 1038
Bromus, 2939
Cajanus, 5645
Cicer. Chickpea, 1417
Citrus, 5301
Crop plants, 105
Crotalaria, 3502
Cryptomeria, 5426
Cucumis. Cucumber, 4015, 4017
Dactylis, 152, 713
Eragrostis, 743
Fraxinus. Ash, 3940
Gossypium. Cotton, 2172, 2200, 5074
Lolium, 116
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 2091
Lupinus. Lupin, 2083–4, 2086
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2631, 3765, 5552
Malus. Apple, 1108
Medicago, 4931
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 984, 4370
Pinus. Pine, 3944
Pistacia. Pistachio, 3940
Pisum. Pea, 5634
Populus. Poplar, 2813, 3933
Secale. Rye, 453
Solanum. Potato, 835
Sorghum, 1976
Stipa, 738
Trifolium. Red clover, 779
Trifolium. White clover, 2061
Ulmus. Elm, 2813
Vitis, 1220, 2477
Zea. Maize, 530, 1881, 3297, 4732
Leaf blotch
Triticum. Wheat, 4458
Leaf shedding, *see* defoliation
Leek, *see Allium*
Leguminous forage crops
Amphidiploidy, 668
Breeding, 191, 663, 668, 675, 689–90, 697–8, 700, 1596, 2023, 2710, 3402, 4887
Competition, 3402
Dormancy, 3402
Ecotypes, 701
Growth period, 286
Leguminous forage crops—*continued.*
Heat, drought, resistance, 3402
Insects, 675
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 687
Mutation, induced, 1685
Plant collections, 1685, 2894
Pollination, 758
Polyploidy, 668
Quality, nutritive value, 191, 687, 700, 3402
Rhizobium, 1685, 2051
Symbiosis, 4114
Varieties, 676
Variety trials, 678, 680, 687
Lemon, see *Citrus*
Lens. Lentil
Varieties, 239, 1418
Lentil, *see Lens*
Lepidium. Cress
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4436
Sterility, fertility, 4436
Leptinotarsa
Solanum. Potato, 860–1, 2143
Leptodiscus
Trifolium. Red clover, 778
Leptosphaeria
Brassica. Swede, 808
Crop plants, 3054
Triticum. Wheat, 4641
Lespedeza
Breeding, 3493
Genetics, 4962
γ rays, 1653
Hybridization, interspecific, 788
Mutation, induced, 1653
Neutrons, 1653
Pellicularia, 3493
Phyllachora, 3493
Quality, nutritive value, 4962
Tannin, 4962
Taxonomy, 788
Xanthomonas, 3493
Lethals, 1503
Aegilops, 4547
Brassica. Cabbage, 1075
Holcus, 116
Hordeum. Barley, 1949
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1353, 1359, 5542
Malus. Apple, 2339
Phleum, 3418
Saccharomyces, 5675
Schizosaccharomyces, 5681
Triticum. Wheat, 150, 321–2, 1650, 1755, 4538, 4547
Lethal yellowing
Cocos. Coconut, 5342
Lettuce, *see Lactuca*
Leucaena
Breeding, 224
Mimosine, 224
Variation, 224
Leucinodes
Solanum. Egg plant, 4061, 5580
Libocedrus
Chromosome morphology, 1253
Chromosome number, 1253
Nucleolar constrictions, 1253
Light, effect of, 1563, 4174–5, 4179, 4323
Castanea. Chestnut, 1155
Festuca, 3420
Glycine. Soya bean, 2957
Hibiscus, 3640
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2582
Linum. Flax, 3630
Lolium, 3420
Malus. Apple, 3814
Phleum, 3420

Light, effect of—*continued.*
Populus. Poplar, 1245
Triticum. Wheat, 419, 421
Vicia. Broad bean, 1556
Ligule
Tragopogon. Salsify, 1295
Lima bean, *see Phaseolus*
Lime, *see Citrus*
Linkage, 1472, 1478, 1493–4, 1498, 1500, 1510, 2699, 2726, 2749, 2770, 2833, 4206–7, 4245, 4285
Avena. Oats, 118
Coffea. Coffee, 1011
Glycine. Soya bean, 2658
Hordeum. Barley, 594, 1733, 1949–50, 3337, 4770, 4785
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1075, 1083, 4043
Medicago, 4931
Oryza. Rice, 1733
Penicillium, 4121
Phaseolus, 4070, 4074
Pisum. Pea, 4094, 5636, 5638
Saccharomyces, 5671
Sorghum, for sugar, 161
Triticum. Wheat, 379, 1755
Ustilago, 551
Zea. Maize, 468–9, 4689, 4761
Linseed, *see Linum*
Linum. Flax
Breeding, 905–8, 1587, 5095
Development, 3630
Dicotex, 5103
Embryology, 2203
Fatty oil, 5096
Growth period, 135, 3630
Heterostyly, 2871
History and evolution, 909, 2871
Hybridization, 2950
Hybridization, interspecific, 2203
Hybridization, wide, 135
Inheritance of acquired characters, 905–8, 5097
Light, effect of, 3630
Matrocliny, 5096
Melampsora, 259, 910
Mičurinism, 908, 5095
Mycosphaerella, 3631
Nutrients, 905–8, 5097
Phosphorus, 5101
Photoperiodism, 5100
Plant collections, 2204
Pollen, 909
Polyspora, 5102
Pythium, 259
Quality, of fibre, 5100
Size, 905–8
Sterility, fertility, 2203
Sterility, self, 2871
Temperature, effect of, 3630
Varieties, 1578, 1587, 1610, 2204, 3629, 5098–9
Variety trials, 904, 2201–2, 3628, 5094, 5099
Viruses, 2950
Linum. Linseed
Breeding, 135, 1047, 2940
Epistasis, 2299
Fatty oil, 1051, 1670, 2299, 3740
Fungi, 135
Fusarium, 1050–1, 3739
Genetics, 1670, 2299, 3737–8
Growth period, 3737–8
Melampsora, 910, 1048, 3739
Mycosphaerella, 1587, 3739
Oidium, 1048
Quantitative characters, 1670, 2299
Seed, 1670
Statistics. Biometry, 5235
Statistics. Experimental designs, 1626
Varieties, 1049, 1610, 2300, 3739, 4396, 5234
Linum. Linseed—*continued.*
Variety trials, 1046, 1048, 1626
Yield, 3738, 5235
Lipaphis
Brassica. Toria, 3728
Lodging
Avena. Oats, 1844, 1846, 4667
Crop plants, 288, 3045–6
Glycine. Soya bean, 2662
Hordeum. Barley, 583, 2891, 3358
Oryza. Rice, 631, 651–2, 2019, 3384, 3393, 4867
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3646
Secale. Rye, 447, 3093
Setaria, 597
Triticum. Wheat, 176, 193, 399, 1617, 1750, 1789, 2923, 3093, 3165–8, 4619–20
Zea. Maize, 1866, 1937, 2952, 3308, 3318, 4477
Lolium
Aging, 116
Aluminium, 115
Amphidiploidy, 116
Aneuploidy, 116
Back crossing, 665
Breeding, 664, 686, 3421, 4902
Cold resistance, 1606
Density of stand, 684
Development, 115, 3420
Fluorescence, 3425
Genetics, 187, 664–5, 3422, 4901
Growth period, 115, 119, 121, 3424
Hybridization, 112
Hybridization, intergeneric, 116, 724, 727, 1587, 1674, 3400
Hybridization, interspecific, 116, 1579
Inbreeding, 3424
Inflorescence, 187, 727, 4422
Iodine, 4901
Leaf, 116
Light, effect, of, 3420
Matrocliny, 116
Meiosis, 2841
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 119, 686
Nitrogen, 726
Photoperiodism, 4422
Polyploidy, 121, 150, 725, 2035
Protein, 726
Puccinia, 4902
Quantitative characters, 664
Radioactive isotopes, 725
Selection, artificial, 115, 121, 684, 3424
Size, 116
Sterility, fertility, 115–6, 121, 727, 3400, 3424
Temperature, effect of, 2034, 2841, 3420
Variation, 3420
Varieties, 677, 679, 1606, 3423
Variety trials, 681, 3421, 4899–900
Water, effect of, 2034
X rays, 2034
Yield, 112, 115, 664, 684
Longevity
Avena. Oats, 3206
Loquat, *see Eriobotrya*
Lotus, *see Nelumbium*
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil
Breeding, 2939, 3402, 4407, 4973
Cold resistance, 2892, 2939
Colour, 798, 1629, 2091
Combining ability, 4404
Cyanogenetic compounds, 4975
Development, 688
Flower, 798, 1629
Genetics, 798, 1629, 2091, 3503, 4974
Habit, 688
Hybridization, 688
Hybridization, interspecific, 798, 3503, 4974

Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil—*continued*.
Leaf, 2091
Pollen, 2094
Pollination, 799, 4976
Polyploidy, 688, 2092
Rhizobium, 3503
Seed, 798
Selection, natural, 4975
Statistics. Biometry, 2902
Sterility, self, 2093
Symbiosis, 3503
Synthetics, 4404
Taxonomy, 800, 4974
Varieties, 4973
Yield, 2092
Love grass, see *Eragrostis*
Lucerne, *see Medicago*
Lupin, *see Lupinus*
Lupinus. Lupin
Alkaloids, 790–2, 2075–6, 2086, 2088, 4969
Arginine, 4971
Breeding, 223, 4967
Caffeine, 2084
Centres of origin, 3497
Ceratophorum, 4972
Chimeras, 2986
Chromosome number, 4889, 4978
Colour, 1577, 2076–7, 2083, 2088, 2986
Development, 2076
Development, abnormal, 4968
Ecology, 3498
Erysiphe, 4972
Flower, 2076, 2082
Fusarium, 4972
Genetics, 790–1, 2075–7, 2086
Glomerella, 755
Growth period, 1577, 1609, 2076, 3500
Hairs, 1583
History and evolution, 3002, 4969
Hybridization, 2075
Hybridization, interspecific, 2077–80, 2082, 2986, 4968
Leaf, 2083–4, 2086
Mičurinism, 2085
Multiple alleles, 2076
Multiple genes, 792
Mutation, induced, 1609, 2084, 3500
Mutation, somatic, 2986
Mutation, spontaneous, 2083
Pellicularia, 4972
Phomopsis, 756
Plant collections, 3499
Pleospora, 755, 2089
Quantitative characters, 2076
Seed, 2076, 2090
Seed production, 2088
Stem, 3002
Taxonomy, 2087
Toxic soils, 3500
Variation, 2081
Varieties, 238, 1584
Viruses, 2090, 3501
X rays, 1609
Lycopersicon. Tomato
Acenaphthene, 4045
Adenine, 5552
Aging, 5540
Alternaria, 1357
Aneuploidy, 2614, 2629, 4043
Ascorbic acid, 5571
Biochemistry, 2626
Blossom-end rot, 1357, 4056
Botrytis, 3016
Breeding, 158, 205, 1350, 1368, 2536, 2609, 2611–3, 2903, 2942, 2963, 3959, 4046, 4054, 4402, 5539, 5564
Carotene, 4054, 5545
Lycopersicon. Tomato—*continued*.
Carotenoids, 4054
Chimeras, 4029, 4045, 4052
Chromosome morphology, 2621
Citric acid, 4047
Cladosporium, 1357
Cold resistance, 1072, 4055
Colletotrichum, 5576–7
Colour, 4054
Combining ability, 4035
Corky root, 1075
Development, 1352, 5566
Development, abnormal, 4059
2,3-Dichloroisobutyrate, sodium, 2949
Didymella, 2537
Electricity, effect of, 4059
Enzymes, 274
Fruit, 1356, 4054, 4444
Fruit cracking, 1803, 2634–5, 2955, 4041, 4402
Fusarium, 274, 1357, 2963, 4040–1, 5578
Gene conversion, 2622–3; 4026
Genetics, 1083, 1352, 2614–5, 2635, 4022, 4035, 4051, [illegible] 4054, 5541, 5554, 5573
Germination, 4055
Gibberellins, 5552
γ rays, 4027-8, 4042, 5541, 5553
Greenback, 5539
Growth period, 224, 1351, 1356, 1366, 2612, 2620, [illegible] 4046–7, 5554, 5567
Habit, 2536, 2616
Hairs, 2614
Haploidy, 5540
Harvesting, 4022
Heat, drought, resistance, 5573
Height, 2620
Heterosis, 2619–20, 2933, 5549–50
Hybridization, 144, 205, 1354, 1356, 2617, 4421, 5544–5 [illegible]
Hybridization, graft, 1351, 1360, 1583, 4030–3, 5555–8, [illegible] 5567, 5579
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1358, 2621, 4032, 5551, [illegible] 5721
Hybridization, interspecific, 92, 1075, 2537, 2636, 2982, [illegible] 4024–5, 4051, 5571
Hybrid varieties, 1349–50, 1355, 1357, 1369, 2540, 2618, [illegible] 2948, 2963, 4023, 5546–8
Inflorescence, 4022, 5569
Leaf, 2631, 3765, 5552
Lethals, 1353, 1359, 5542
Linkage, 1075, 1083, 4043
Malic acid, 4047
Matrocliny, 1354, 5544
Meiosis, 2621, 2628, 4042
Meloidogyne, 224, 1357, 1372, 4422
Mičurinism, 1072, 1360, 4034, 4048–50, 4095, 5448
Mixoploidy, 4044–5
Morphology, 1354, 4032, 5544
Multiple genes, 3765
Mutation, 2624–6, 5552
Mutation, induced, 224, 1287, 1359, 1689, 4027–8, 4042, [illegible] 4057, 5540, 5553–4
Mutation, spontaneous, 224, 2631
Nematodes, 4413
Neutrons, 1287, 1689, 4027–8, 5554
Nutrients, 2625, 4444, 5553
Orobanche, 5579
Pathology, 4421
Pectic depolymerase, 5578
Pectin methylesterase, 5578
Photoperiodism, 5550
Photosynthesis, 2630
Phytophthora, 1369–70, 2135, 4057, 5565
Plastids, 2625
Pollen, 4042
Pollination, 1358, 4025, 4048–50
Quality, for canning, 1367, 5570

Lycopersicon. Tomato—*continued.*
Quality, of edible product, 1345–6, 1348, 1368, 2536, 2632–3, 4032, 4054, 4059
Quality, nutritive value, 3964, 5551
Quality, for storage, 2613
Quantitative characters, 1352, 2615
Radiation, 224, 4422
Radioactive isotopes, 2614, 3960
Seed, 4053, 5542
Seedlings, 5541
Segregation, 224, 2616, 3961, 5543
Selection, artificial, 4035
Shedding, 5568
Size, 1356
Sound waves, 3960
Statistics. Genetics, 2615
Stemphylium, 1357
Sterility, fertility, 92, 2626, 4051
Sterility, male, 205, 5554
Sterility, self, 4051–2
Streak rot, 5574
Successional crops, 5572
Thiamin, 224
Translocation, 4043
Tyrosine, 2631, 5552
Variation, 5540
Variegation, 2614, 2622–3, 4026
Varieties, 1289, 1347, 1361–7, 1580, 2546, 2627, 2943, 2949, 3963, 4036–41, 5558–65
Variety trials, 1344, 2610, 2901, 4020–1, 4413, 5442–3, 5538, 5545
Verticillium, 274
Viruses, 214, 1075, 1357, 2636, 4058, 5539
X rays, 1359, 1689, 4043, 5540, 5543
Yield, 2620, 3960, 4035
Lysenkoism, *see* Mičurinism
Lysine
Aspergillus, 1423

MACADAMIA
Varieties, 1159
Macrophomina,
Biotypes, 5320
Corchorus. Jute, 3635
Mangifera. Mango, 5320
Mutation, induced, 5320
Magnesium, 4269
Trifolium. White clover, 3483
Maize, *see Zea*
Male sterility, *see* sterility, male
Maleic hydrazide, 1542
Allium, 1542
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3745
Vicia. Broad bean, 1542, 4320
Malic acid
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4047
Malting quality, *see* quality, for malting and brewing
Malus. Apple
Aminoacids, 1110
Anatomy, 2352
Apomixis, 1074, 1582
Aporia, 1113
Ascorbic acid, 1102, 3814
Biochemistry, 5272
Breeding, 1073, 1098, 1101, 2709, 5252, 5271, 5276
Carpocapsa, 2353
Cell division, 2798
Centres of origin, 2993
Chimeras, 1100
Chromosome number, 5249
Climate, 2349
Colchicine, 1100
Cold resistance, 1073, 1103–6, 1577, 2333, 2338, 2353, 3769, 3785, 3805, 5274
Colour, 1073

Malus. Apple—*continued*
Development, 3807, 3811
Embryology, 2956
Eriosoma, 1582
Fat, 1106
Flower, 1076
Fruit, 1076
Geographical races, 3782
Germination, 1105
Grafting, 1101, 2350, 2352, 3776, 3815
Growth period, 1105, 3767, 5258, 5267
Habit, 1103
Heat, drought, resistance, 2353
Hybridization, 150, 216, 1091, 2340, 2908, 5264
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5254, 5265–6
Hybridization, interspecific, 1074, 1582, 3791
Jonathan spot, 1107
Land races, 2350, 3806
Leaf, 1108
Lethals, 2339
Light, effect of, 3814
Mičurinism, 1103, 2342, 3808, 5267
Morphology, 2340
Mutation, 2944, 3795
Mutation, induced, 1073
Mutation, somatic, 164, 2341, 2798
Nutrients, 1091, 5264
Parthenocarpy, 3804
Pathology, 2340
Phyllosticta, 3816
Phytophthora, 5275
Podosphaera, 1075, 1108, 1111, 1582
Pollen, 2318, 3810–2
Pollination, 2351, 3808, 5268–9
Polyploidy, 1073, 1100, 2956
Quality, for canning, 5263
Quality, of edible product, 1073, 1099, 3813, 5273
Quality, nutritive value, 1076
Quality, for storage, 1102, 3794, 5260, 5272
Radioactive isotopes, 2318
Respiration, 3811
Seedlings, 2348, 2351, 5269
Shedding, 5270
Starch, 1106
Sterility, fertility, 2318, 3809, 3812, 5270
Sugar, 1106
Taxonomy, 1582
Toxic soils, 2949
Variation, 3794
Varieties, 155, 1092–9, 1587, 2332–3, 2341, 2343–9, 2949, 2955, 3775, 3778, 3796–805, 3816
Variety trials, 1070, 1076, 3775–6, 3790, 3792–3, 5261–2
Vegetative reproduction, 5271
Venturia, 216, 1109–12, 1577, 2353, 3767, 3815, 5276
Viruses, 3787, 3817
Xenia, 3809
Malvin
Vitis, 3908
Manganese, 38, 4269
Mangel, *see Beta*
Mangifera. Mango
Breeding, 158
Flower, 1150, 5315–8
Hybridization, 2328, 2909
Macrophomina, 5320
Quality, nutritive value, 5319
Sex, 5315, 5317
Ultraviolet rays, 5320
Varieties, 1149, 2397, 5314
Mango, *see Mangifera*
Mangold, *see Beta*
Manihot. Cassava
Breeding, 1615, 5154
Hybridization, interspecific, 1615
Polyploidy, 4408

Manihot. Cassava—*continued.*
Varieties, 978, 5155
Variety trials, 5153
Viruses, 1615
Manioc, *see Manihot*
Maple, *see Acer*
Marasmius
Theobroma. Cacao, 221, 1675, 3706–7, 4419
Marrow, *see Cucurbita*
Marssonina
Heterocaryosis, 2509
Mutation, spontaneous, 2509
Populus. Poplar, 2509
Variation, 2509
Maternal inheritance, *see* matrocliny
Matrocliny
Allium, 3978
Ficus. Fig, 3844
Linum. Flax, 5096
Lolium, 116
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1354, 5544
Maturation period, *see* growth period
Meadow grass, *see Poa*
Mechanization
Gossypium. Cotton, 5056
Medicago
Biochemistry, 4457, 4937–8
Breeding, 133, 196, 223–4, 674, 759, 761, 765, 1577, 2055, 2962, 3448, 4924, 4926, 4936
Chromosome aberrations, 771
Chromosome morphology, 2057
Chromosome number, 4935
Cold resistance, 224, 683, 763, 768, 772, 775, 3460, 4937
Colour, 117, 762, 768–9, 3454, 4929
Combining ability, 224, 763, 1624, 1628, 1658, 1664, 4928
Corynebacterium, 764, 774, 1664, 2939, 4457, 4938
Crossing over, 2057
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 1669
Ditylenchus, 674, 3461
Ecotypes, 2893
Flower, 117, 3454
Fruit, 117, 4929
Fungi, 768
Fusarium, 774
Genetics, 117, 224, 762, 1662, 3453–4, 3456, 4422, 4927, 4929, 4939
Genome analysis, 2053
Geographical races, 2056
Geography, 5718
Germination, 3460
Habit, 224, 768, 1662
Harvesting, 3450
Heat, drought, resistance, 757
Heat, effect of, 757
Heterosis, 666
History and evolution, 2053
Hybridization, 1587, 2892, 3453
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2939
Hybridization, interspecific, 117, 667, 767, 1450, 1606, 2053, 2939, 4929
Hybrid varieties, 666
Inbreeding, 768
Leaf, 4931
Linkage, 4931
Melolontha, 1720
Mičurinism, 667
Mutation, 769
Mutation, induced, 4932
Mutation, spontaneous, 2939, 3456
Osmosis, 3460
Pathology, 3450, 4934
Peronospora, 3455
Phoma, 4939
Photoperiodism, 2056
Plant collections, 3459, 5718
Medicago—continued.
Plastids, 3456
Pollination, 770, 4926
Polyploidy, 117, 666, 762, 4929
Protein, 772, 4936
Pyrenopeziza, 3455
Respiration, 757
Rhizobium, 773, 4422
Root, 224, 1662, 4422, 4927, 4938
Seed, 775
Seed production, 770
Selection, artificial, 774, 4930
Serology, 1672
Size, 768
Sterility, fertility, 117, 3453, 3458
Sterility, self, 768, 771
Synthetics, 133, 763–5, 2052, 2939, 3455
Taxonomy, 117, 3453
Therioaphis, 765–6
Uromyces, 754
Variation, 3450, 4930–1
Varieties, 1606, 2054–5, 2892, 3457, 4445, 4930, 4933–
Variety trials, 760–1, 3451–2, 4925
X rays, 4932
Yield, 117, 763, 768, 775, 1587, 4926
Medicinal plants
Biochemistry, 3754
Biotypes, 3754
Breeding, 3751
Chromosome number, 2313, 5244
Genetics, 3753
Mutation, 3752
Polyploidy, 3752, 5244
Variation, 3753
Meiosis, 77–80, 88, 1550, 2840, 2842, 4309
Abies. Fir, 3956
Agropyron, 4355, 4553, 4918
Arachis. Groundnut, 5331, 5337
Asparagus, 3981
Avena. Oats, 3202
Bothriochloa, 2043
Brachiaria, 2047
Brassica, 109
Capillipedium, 2043
Capsicum, 3716
Cenchrus, 2047
Citrullus. Water melon, 4005–6
Citrus. Lemon, 2392
Cocos. Coconut, 2407
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Coix, 2022
Corchorus. Jute, 3636, 5109
Cucurbita, 4007
Dactylis, 3415
Danthonia, 2049
Daucus. Carrot, 5454
Dichanthium, 2043
Digitaria, 2047
Echinochloa, 2047
Elymus, 2050
Eriochloa, 2047
Eucalyptus, 3937
Euchlaena, 2936
Glycine. Soya bean, 1394
Gossypium. Cotton, 888, 5073
Haynaldia, 3095, 3219
Hibiscus, 926, 3636, 5109
Hordeum. Barley, 3347
Lolium, 2841
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2621, 2628, 4042
Miscanthus, 933
Morus. Mulberry, 1146
Musa. Banana, 1198
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1674, 4371, 5172
Oryza. Rice, 3376–7

Meiosis—*continued.*
Oryzopsis, 4914
Panicum, 2047
Paspalum, 2047, 3432
Pennisetum, 4912
Phalaris, 730, 1621, 3435
Phleum, 1652, 2030, 4897
Puccinia, 553
Punica. Pomegranate, 5345
Pyrus. Pear, 1118–9
Raphanus. Radish, 2563
Rubus, 2415
Saccharomyces, 2691–2
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3648
Sclerostachya, 933
Secale. Rye, 444, 1852–3, 1855, 3219, 3223, 4550, 4553
Sesbania, 3505
Setaria, 2047
Sorghum, 1978, 3367, 4815, 4910
Stipa, 4914
Triticum. Wheat, 324, 1794, 3086, 3095, 3131, 4536, 4550, 4553, 4588
Vicia. Vetch, 2067, 3490
Vitis, 2471
Zea. Maize, 522, 524–5, 1911, 2936
Melampsora
Linum. Flax, 259, 910
Linum. Linseed, 910, 1048, 3739
Populus. Poplar, 219
Melilotus. Sweet clover
Breeding, 2939, 3494
Chromosome morphology, 789
Coumarin, 1583, 2072, 2939, 3495, 4965
Genetics, 2072, 2939
Haploidy, 2074
History and evolution, 1231
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2939
Hybridization, interspecific, 1231, 1450, 2074, 3495, 4963–4
Photoperiodism, 4966
Polyembryony, 2074
Rhizobium, 773, 4422
Seed, 4963
Symbiosis, 773
Synthetics, 2073
Therioaphis, 3496
Variegation, 4964
Vernalization, 4966
Meloidogyne
Beta. Sugar beet, 973
Biotypes, 224
Capsicum, 1033
Glycine. Soya bean, 5631
Gossypium. Cotton, 172, 901, 3626, 5093
Hibiscus, 173, 925
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 168, 3604
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 224, 1357, 1372, 4422
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2263, 2265–6, 4422, 5184
Phaseolus. Lima bean, 4080
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 2223
Melolontha
Medicago, 1720
Trifolium. Red clover, 1720
Melon, *see Citrullus* and *Cucumis*
Mendelism, *see* genetics
Mentha
Breeding, 5653
Chromosome morphology, 158
Essential oil, 3001, 5653
Genetics, 4113
Hybridization, graft, 5651
Hybridization, interspecific, 4112
Hybridization, wide, 2676
Plant collections, 5653
Mentha—continued.
Polyploidy, 2676, 3001
Puccinia, 4113
Reproduction, 2676
Varieties, 1578, 5652
Merfazine
Pyrus. Pear, 3822
Metaxenia, *see* xenia
Methionine, 268
6-Methoxybenzoxazolinone
Zea. Maize, 1867
Micronuclei
Vicia. Broad bean, 1568
Microorganisms, 1436, 1468, 2740, 2752, 4276, 4379, 5691, 5708
Breeding, 2677
Genetics, 1421
Mičurinism, 51–3, 1437, 1519–23, 2801–11, 4275–6, 4278
Avena. Oats, 432–3, 1836, 3201, 3207, 4661
Beta. Sugar beet, 968
Betula. Birch, 1704
Brassica. Cabbage, 3962, 3988
Bromus, 705
Cannabis. Hemp, 2205
Citrus. Orange, 2390
Crop plants, 1524, 1705, 2896
Cucurbita, 4009
Daucus. Carrot, 5452
Festuca, 705
Forest trees, 3926
Fragaria. Strawberry, 5360
Fruit crops, 3777
Gossypium. Cotton, 2166, 2174, 3613, 5092
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3742–3
Hordeum. Barley, 577, 1730, 3349, 4514, 4775
Linum. Flax, 908, 5095
Lupinus. Lupin, 2085
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1072, 1360, 4034, 4048–50, 4059, 5448
Malus. Apple, 1103, 2342, 3808, 5267
Medicago, 667
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 5174
Phaseolus, 5448, 5594
Phleum, 705
Pisum. Pea, 1404, 1414, 4101, 4347
Poa, 3414
Pyrus. Pear, 1114
Secale. Rye, 4673
Solanum. Potato, 2119, 3551, 3560, 3581, 5000, 5023
Sorghum, 4818
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 2059
Trifolium. Red clover, 2059, 3469
Triticum. Wheat, 127, 282, 341–3, 373–4, 1694–5, 1730, 1760, 1770–2, 1785, 1804, 3084, 3107–9, 3138–42, 3150–1, 3178, 4514, 4556, 4569–73, 4600–2
Vicia. Vetch, 2071, 4347, 4957
Vitis, 1206, 5377
Zea. Maize, 1697, 2755, 3298, 3301, 4277, 4742
Millet, *see Echinochloa*, *Panicum* and *Setaria*
Milling quality, *see* quality, for milling and baking
Mimosine
Leucaena, 224
Mint, *see Mentha*
Mirabilis
Chimeras, 2799
Colour, 2799
Genetics, 2799
Miscanthus
Aneuploidy, 4909
Hybridization, intergeneric, 933
Meiosis, 933
Mitogenetic rays, 74
Mitomen
Vicia. Broad bean, 81

Mitomycin C, 2794
Triticum. Wheat, 2838
Mitosis, *see* cell division
Mitotic recombination, 2741, 2746, 4205
Solanum. Potato, 4998
Mitotic segregation, *see* mitotic recombination
Mixoploidy
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4044–5
Vicia. Broad bean, 4066
Mixtures of crops or genotypes
Grasses, 687
Leguminous forage crops, 687
Lolium, 119, 686
Oryza. Rice, 942–3
Panicum, 1965
Phleum, 685
Pinus. Pine, 5435
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 942–3
Trifolium. Red clover, 777
Triticum. Wheat, 343, 1661, 3161
Zea. Maize, 461–2, 1878
Modifiers
Hibiscus, 924
Molecular genetics, 1538, 2759–66, 2834, 4179, 4182, 4191, 4202, 4215–22, 4224–8, 4234, 4239, 4252, 4273, 5691
Allium, 1542
Crop plants, 4433
Euchlaena, 4721
Gossypium. Cotton, 887
Saccharomyces, 4377
Streptomyces, 5659
Vicia. Broad bean, 1542
Zea. Maize, 3289, 4721
Monogerm seed balls
Beta. Mangel, 1607, 2101
Beta. Sugar beet, 185, 952, 963, 969–72, 1581, 2238–9, 3660, 5146
Monosomics, *see* aneuploidy
Monuron
Populus. Poplar, 2485
Morphine
Papaver. Poppy, 1023, 2891, 3711, 5205
Morphology, 1505, 1526
Agropyron, 4918
Arachis. Groundnut, 5337
Chloris, 4400
Coix, 661
Crop plants, 230
Danthonia, 2049
Dichanthium, 735, 3439
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1076, 1188
Glycine. Soya bean, 5605
Gossypium. Cotton, 5052
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1053
Hibiscus, 5110
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1354, 4032, 5544
Malus. Apple, 2340
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 4369
Oryza. Rice, 3393
Oryzopsis, 4914
Picea. Spruce, 2490
Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 2490
Rubus. Raspberry, 2955, 3763, 5353
Solanum. Potato, 836
Sorghum, 1976
Stipa, 4914
Triticum. Wheat, 3131
Zea. Maize, 528
Morus. Mulberry
Breeding, 2395, 5313
Chromosome number, 1146
Meiosis, 1146
Polyploidy, 1146
Varieties, 3845, 5313
Multiple alleles, 1471, 1477, 1571
Lupinus. Lupin, 2076
Pisum. Pea, 5637
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3733
Zea. Maize, 510, 1882
Multiple genes, 1472–4, 2744, 2780, 5688
Avena. Oats, 4259
Brassica. Cauliflower, 3991
Gossypium. Cotton, 2187
Lupinus. Lupin, 792
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 3765
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 3687
Oryza. Rice, 1993, 4388
Pinus. Pine, 3952
Rubus. Raspberry, 5354
Secale. Rye, 1859
Triticum. Wheat, 224, 3081–2
Vitis, 5395
Zea. Maize, 1883
Musa. Banana
Breeding, 2444
Cellulase, 5372
Colchicine, 5368
Development, abnormal, 5369
3,4-Dihydroxyphenylethylamine, 2445
Embryo sac, 1198
Enzymes, 274
Fruit, 5369
Fungi, 3887
Fusarium, 274, 5371–2
Genetics, 2445
Hybridization, 2446
Hybridization, interspecific, 2446, 3887
Meiosis, 1198
Mutation, back, 1197
Mutation, spontaneous, 2909
Mycosphaerella, 2444
Pathology, 4171
Pectic depolymerase, 5372
Polyploidy, 1198, 2444, 2446, 5368
Pseudomonas, 5370
Sterility, female, 1198
Sterility, fertility, 2446–7
Taxonomy, 1199, 2448
Musa, for fibre
Heterosis, 1676
Hybridization, interspecific, 1676
Quality, of fibre, 3645
Mushroom, *see Psalliota*
Musk melon, *see Cucumis*
Mustard, for oil, *see Brassica*
Mutation, 36–9, 1482, 1498–9, 1528, 2721, 2769, 2780–1, 4146, 4246–7, 4265, 5701, 5704
Allium, 3978
Aloe, 3643–4
Carthamus. Safflower, 5243
Colletotrichum, 5575
Crop plants, 4426
Glomerella, 4000
Gossypium. Cotton, 5074
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 4409
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2624–6, 5552
Malus. Apple, 2944, 3795
Medicago, 769
Medicinal plants, 3752
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 812, 988, 1003
Oryza. Rice, 641
Phytophthora, 848
Pisum. Pea, 1405, 1497
Saccharomyces, 2782, 5673
Solanum. Potato, 812, 828, 2118
Sorghum, 4816
Streptomyces, 5657
Triticum. Wheat, 336, 4557

Mutation—*continued.*
Zea. Maize, 505–9, 1470, 1693, 1880, 1905, 2874, 3245, 4726, 4732, 5700
Mutation, back, 48–9, 1517, 2795–7, 4273
Hordeum. Barley, 1953
Musa. Banana, 1197
Saccharomyces, 2691
Mutation, induced, 40–7, 93, 1478, 1503–6, 1508–11, 1513–6, 1530–1, 2695, 2783–94, 2826, 4178–9, 4181, 4241, 4248–52, 4261–4, 4266–72, 4378–9, 5703
Arachis. Groundnut, 1636, 1675, 1689, 2960, 5332, 5713
Aspergillus, 2678–80, 5660–1
Avena. Oats, 1665, 3039, 4669, 5710
Brassica. Rape, 1689
Cajanus, 4106
Cereals, 1507, 1684
Cladosporium, 1371
Cochliobolus, 3048
Coffea. Coffee, 2273, 4408, 4443, 5190
Corchorus. Jute, 919–20, 3635
Crop plants, 232–5, 1453, 1512, 1684–94, 2965, 2979–81, 4338, 4437–9, 4441–2
Crotalaria, 4408
Cucumis. Cucumber, 166
Dactylis, 152
Erwinia, 3965, 4461
Fruit crops, 1085, 5707
Glycine. Soya bean, 1675, 2960, 5612
Gossypium. Cotton, 4408, 4443
Hordeum. Barley, 137, 175, 571–6, 1689, 1951–2, 2902, 2959, 3338–40, 4338, 4440, 4498, 4509–11, 4772–4, 4781, 5706, 5710
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1587, 1689
Leguminous forage crops, 1685
Lespedeza, 1653
Lupinus. Lupin, 1609, 2084, 3500
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 224, 1287, 1359, 1689, 4027–8, 4042, 4057, 5540, 5553–4
Macrophomina, 5320
Malus. Apple, 1073
Medicago, 4932
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 1692, 2252, 3681, 3685, 3691, 5167–9
Oryza. Rice, 222, 619–23, 635, 1689, 1992, 2005, 3380–1, 4408, 4443, 4511, 4839–40
Panicum, 4408
Penicillium, 4123, 5662
Phaseolus, 1675, 2960, 5587
Physalospora, 945
Pinus. Pine, 1258
Piper. Pepper, 2909
Pisum. Pea, 150, 1287, 1406–7, 1688, 2666–7, 4095, 5639
Poa, 1687
Puccinia, 120, 1850
Pyrus. Pear, 1073, 1689
Rhizobium, 4923, 4950
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1041
Saccharomyces, 1427–8, 2687–8, 4134–5, 4260, 4377, 5675
Schizosaccharomyces, 2695
Secale. Rye, 190, 1854, 1856, 3222
Sorghum, 605–6, 1659, 1976
Streptomyces, 4116–7
Thea. Tea, 5186
Torulopsis, 5682
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 224, 2063
Trifolium. White clover, 2061
Triticum. Wheat, 155, 190, 337–9, 1584, 1587, 1768, 2959, 3039, 3098–106, 3177, 4381–2, 4509–10, 4559–61, 4564–7, 4597
Vicia. Broad bean, 2789, 5583
Vicia. Vetch, 3491, 4956
Vitis, 1689
Mutation induced—*continued.*
Zea. Maize, 511–2, 1907–8, 1914, 3274–7, 4687, 4727–8, 4730
Zea. Sweet corn, 2949
Mutation, somatic, 4205
Citrus. Lemon, 5311
Lupinus. Lupin, 2986
Malus. Apple, 164, 2341, 2798
Pyrus. Pear, 5278
Rubus. Raspberry, 3763
Solanum. Potato, 3558
Vitis, 1204, 5376
Mutation, spontaneous, 1490, 1500–2
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764, 5502
Brassica. Rape, 1038
Brassica. Sarson, 1034
Capsicum, 2285
Cicer. Chickpea, 1417
Coffea. Coffee, 1010
Gossypium. Cotton, 2172
Holcus, 116
Lupinus. Lupin, 2083
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 224, 2631
Marssonina, 2509
Medicago, 2939, 3456
Musa. Banana, 2909
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2248
Panicum, 597
Paspalum, 4906
Pinus. Pine, 2521
Prunus. Almond, 1158
Puccinia, 3212, 4636
Pyrus. Pear, 1117
Rhizobium, 4923
Rubus. Raspberry, 1175, 3763
Saccharomyces, 2685, 5674
Sorghum, 5705
Sphacelotheca, 610
Vicia. Vetch, 2070–1
Vitis, 5375
Zea. Maize, 510, 1905–6, 3273
Mycophenolic acid, 4315
Mycosphaerella
Arachis. Groundnut, 3853
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1074, 3884
Linum. Flax, 3631
Linum. Linseed, 1587, 3739
Musa. Banana, 2444
Pisum. Pea, 209, 2940
Myleran
Triticum. Wheat, 4564
Myzus
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2267

NARENGA
Phytosterols, 5123
Taxonomy, 5123
Nasturtium. Water cress
Geography, 5512
Hybridization, interspecific, 5512
Polyploidy, 5512
Necrosis
Brassica. Cabbage, 1311
Nectar
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 4654
Needle grass, *see Stipa*
Nelumbium
Variety trials, 5159
Nelumbo, see Nelumbium
Nematodes, 1436
Crop plants, 1460, 4464
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4413
Neomyzaphis
Picea. Spruce, 2487

Nephelium. Litchi
Chromosome number, 158, 5328
Colchicine, 158
Hybridization, 2328
Nephelium. Rambutan
Chromosome number, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Neutrons, 1496, 4310
Arachis. Groundnut, 5331
Avena. Oats, 1637, 4259, 4669
Cajanus, 4106
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3189
Glycine. Soya bean, 4085, 5612
Hordeum. Barley, 285, 1953, 3338, 4509
Lespedeza, 1653
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1287, 1689, 4027–8, 5554
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1691, 3684–5
Oryza. Rice, 635–6, 3380
Phaseolus, 5587
Pisum. Pea, 150, 1287, 1688, 4100
Ricinus Castor oil plant, 1041
Saccharomyces, 4260
Streptomyces, 4116
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 224, 2063
Triticum. Wheat, 285, 332, 339, 364, 369, 3098, 3102, 3104, 4509, 4558–60, 4564
Vicia. Broad bean, 1567–9
Zea. Maize, 514, 3240, 3275
Nicotiana. Tobacco
Aging, 991–2
Alkaloids, 4370, 5176
Alternaria, 2263
Aminoacids, 5176
Amphidiploidy, 4369
Aneuploidy, 3680
Back crossing, 998, 3680
Biochemistry, 995, 3686, 4369
Breeding, 981–3, 996–7, 1674, 2261, 2265, 2267, 2963, 4169, 4401–2, 5160, 5185
Cercospora, 2263
Chemicals, effect of, 5163
Chlorogenic acid, 2257
Chromosome aberrations, 991–2, 1691, 3684, 3691
Colchicine, 1674
Cold resistance, 2259
Cytology, 998
Development, 984
Development, abnormal, 987, 2249–50
Dormancy, 998
Erysiphe, 2263
Fatty acids, 5169
Fertilization, sexual, 993, 5173–4
Flower, 224, 1692, 2246–7, 2252
Fusarium, 3683
Genetics, 224, 812, 984, 998, 1002, 1004, 1631, 1674, 2246, 2251, 2268, 3678, 3685, 5164, 5175, 5183
Germination, 3680
γ rays, 2250
Haploidy, 1674
Heliothis, 2267
Heterosis, 986, 3679, 5166
Hormones, 4385
Hybridization, graft, 2253, 3682
Hybridization, interspecific, 224, 987, 1674, 1712, 2246–51, 2262–3, 2266, 3680, 3682, 3689, 3693, 4371, 4385, 4422, 5176–7, 5180–1, 5183
Hybrid varieties, 985, 3690, 5165
Hypochlorite, sodium, 998
Leaf, 984, 4370
Meiosis, 1674, 4371, 5172
Meloidogyne, 2263, 2265–6, 4422, 5184
Mičurinism, 5174
Morphology, 4369
Multiple genes, 3687
Mutation, 224, 812, 988, 1003
Nicotiana. Tobacco—*continued.*
Mutation, induced, 224, 1692, 2252, 3681, 3685, 3691, 5167–9
Mutation, spontaneous, 2248
Myzus, 2267
Neutrons, 1691, 3684–5
Nicotine, 988, 3687–8
Oils, 991
Organic acids, 5176
Peronospora, 224, 996–8, 1004, 2260–3, 3690–1, 4422, 5178–82
Photoperiodism, 988, 1631, 2246
Phytophthora, 1674, 3683, 3692–4, 5183
Plastids, 5175
Pollen, 2860, 4385
Pollination, 993, 1712, 4452
Polyploidy, 1674
Protoparce, 2267
Pruning, 994
Pseudomonas, 995, 1674, 2256, 3683, 3689
Quality, for smoking, 1631, 2254, 3686, 4169, 5161, 5165–6
Radiation, 987
Seed, 2251, 3681
Segregation, 2247, 3680
Selection, artificial, 3678, 3686, 5164
Size, 2247
Statistics. Experimental designs, 5162
Sterility, female, 3680
Sterility, fertility, 2251, 4369
Sterility, male, 3680, 3685
Sterility, self, 812, 1712
Taxonomy, 224, 2258, 5177
Thielaviopsis, 990, 999, 2255, 3683
Triethyleneiminotriazine, 224, 4422
Varieties, 983, 989–90, 1609, 2254–6, 2269, 3682–3, 5170–1
Variety trials, 980, 5160–1
Verticillium, 2264, 3695
Viruses, 990, 1000–4, 1674, 2253, 2256, 2268–9, 5171, 5185
Weather fleck, 2255
X-rays, 1691–2, 2252, 3681, 3691, 5167-8
Nicotine
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 988, 3687–8
Nigella
Chromosome morphology, 158
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Nitric oxide
Vicia. Broad bean, 1557
Nitrogen, 4155
Gossypium. Cotton, 895
Lolium, 726
Oryza. Rice, 647, 4861–2
Pisum. Pea, 2671
Prunus. Peach, 5299
Sambucus. Elder, 100
Zea. Maize, 100
Nitrogen mustard, 2750, 4269
Penicillium, 5662
N-Nitroso-N-methylurethane, 44, 47
Nitrous acid, 1489, 2695, 2790
Vicia. Broad bean, 1556, 1558
Nitrous oxide
Secale. Rye, 1853
Triticum. Wheat, 370, 4350, 4594
Nondisjunction, 4318
Zea. Maize, 1915, 3291
Nothofagus
Geography, 5415
Hybridization, interspecific, 2486
Taxonomy, 5415
Nucleic acids, 7–8, 27, 61, 95, 1506, 1508, 1513, 1516, 1527–8, 1532, 1538–41, 2727–8, 2767–8, 2781, 2820–2, 2847, 4304, 5684

Nucleic acids—*continued.*
Allium. Onion, 2828, 2837
Crop plants, 96–7
Hordeum. Barley, 285, 3351
Secale. Rye, 375
Solanum. Egg plant, 131
Sorghum, 71
Triticum. Wheat, 285, 375, 1797
Zea. Maize, 524
Nucleolar constrictions
Cupressus, 1253
Libocedrus, 1253
Nucleolus, 65–6, 1536, 2829, 2847, 4224
Allium. Onion, 2830
Cannabis. Hemp, 3634
Crop plants, 1535
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3744
Secale. Rye, 1860
Zea. Maize, 1537
Nucleotides, 1485
Nucleus, 64, 1532–3, 2732, 2825, 2833, 4223, 4299, 5689
Allium. Onion, 1534, 2828
Cannabis. Hemp, 913
Crop plants, 97, 4257
Glycine. Soya bean, 5622
Saccharomyces, 2690, 2692, 2694, 4376, 5665–6, 5677
Number of parts
Gossypium. Cotton, 2156
Zea. Maize, 3297
Nutrients, 2722, 2880
Avena. Oats, 437
Cannabis. Hemp, 2205
Coffea. Coffee, 3704
Crop plants, 3027
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3743
Hordeum. Barley, 4519
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2625, 4444, 5553
Malus. Apple, 1091, 5264
Linum. Flax, 905–8, 5097
Oryza. Rice, 651, 4367
Populus. Poplar, 1244
Pyrus. Pear, 1091
Solanum. Potato, 3581
Taraxacum, for rubber, 4444
Triticum. Wheat, 3774, 4519
Zea. Maize, 4444, 4715
Nutritive value, *see* quality, nutritive value
Nuts
Varieties, 3780
Nyssa
Serology, 1170

OAK, *see Quercus*
Oat grass, *see Arrhenatherum and Danthonia*
Oats, *see Avena*
Oidium
Hevea. Rubber, 5245–6
Linum. Linseed, 1048
Oil palm, *see Elaeis*
Oil plants
Biochemistry, 1452
Breeding, 3725
Taxonomy, 1452
Okra, *see Hibiscus*
Olea. Olive
Cycloconium, 2410–1
Varieties, 5343
Oligogenes, *see* genetics
Olive, *see Olea*
Onion, see *Allium*
Onobrychis. Sainfoin
Breeding, 3448
Heat, drought, resistance, 3492, 4961
History and evolution, 3492
Onobrychis. Sainfoin—*continued.*
Stem, 3492
Varieties, 2892, 4960
Ontogeny, *see* development
Oospora
Solanum. Potato, 856, 5033
Ophiobolus
Biotypes, 3409
Grasses, 3409
Orange, *see Citrus*
Orchard grass, *see Dactylis*
Organic acids
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 5176
Zea. Maize, 3309
Organic peroxides
Saccharomyces, 1429–30, 1432
Origin of life, 61, 4292
Orobanche
Helianthus. Sunflower, 5241–2
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5579
Oryza. Rice
Acclimatization, 3392
Adaptation, 624, 3393
Aminoacids, 4383
Aneuploidy, 2006
Asynapsis, 1987, 3386
Back crossing, 4838
Bacteriophages, 4868
Biochemistry, 2010, 4870
β rays, 3381
Breeding, 222, 613–4, 641, 649, 1461, 1614, 1982, 1986, 2909, 3369, 3371, 3387, 3397, 4826–7, 4829–30, 4833–4, 4862
Caryopsis, 2012, 3379, 3391–3, 4360, 4858
Cell division, 2003, 4850
Cercospora, 222
Chlorops, 656, 4847, 4879–81
Chromosome aberrations, 635–7, 648
Chromosome morphology, 634, 4853
Cochliobolus, 222, 653, 1619, 2020, 3395–6, 4870
Colchicine, 639
Cold resistance, 649, 2018, 4865
Colour, 616, 635, 1991, 2005, 3373, 3381
Competition, 648
Corticium, 4871
Crossing over, 1988
Cysteamine, 623, 4850
Cysteine, 4840
Density of stand, 4367
Development, 4361, 4367
Diepoxybutane, 3380
Dormancy, 2009, 3387, 4388
Embryo, 3374
Endosperm, 2011, 3372, 4835
Enzymes, 4877
Fungi, 4869
Genetics, 615–6, 620, 656, 1987, 2018, 2718, 3372–3, 3381, 3387, 3393, 4835, 4858, 4874–5, 4880–1
Genome analysis, 1989, 3378, 4348, 4851, 4853
Geography, 645, 4356, 4359
γ rays, 1689, 1992, 4383, 4408, 4443, 4840
Growth period, 628, 640, 2008, 2014, 4831, 4855–6, 4860
Haploidy, 4853
Heat, drought, resistance, 629, 650, 4366, 4866
Height, 4837
Helminthosporium, 4871
Heterosis, 4837, 4857
Heterozygosis, 4359
History and evolution, 616, 633–4, 1990, 3375–6, 3385, 4365, 4848–9
Hybridization, 617–8, 638, 647, 651–2, 1675, 3370, 3374, 4836
Hybridization, interspecific, 1989, 3370, 3375–8, 4348, 4364–5
Hydrosulphite, sodium, 4840

Oryza. Rice—*continued.*
Inflorescence, 640, 3389, 4362
Iron, 653
Land races, 3389
Linkage, 1733
Lodging, 631, 651–2, 2019, 3384, 3393, 4867
Meiosis, 3376–7
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 942–3
Morphology, 3393
Multiple genes, 1993, 4388
Mutation, 641
Mutation, induced, 222, 619–23, 635, 1689, 1992, 2005, 3380–1, 4408, 4443, 4511, 4839–40
Neutrons, 635–6, 3380
Nitrogen, 647, 4861–2
Nutrients, 651, 4367
Pachydiplosis, 657
Photoperiodism, 659, 3370, 3393, 3399, 4356, 4856
Photosynthesis, 2007
Physiology, 4854
Piricularia, 632, 654–5, 1619, 2021, 3397–8, 4359, 4872–7
Plant collections, 2014, 3370, 3384, 4832
Pollination, 642
Polyploidy, 639, 2006, 3370
Proline, 3388
Pseudomonas, 2010
Quality, for cooking, 3393, 4859
Quality, of edible product, 2011, 2013, 3390–1
Quality, for storage, 644
Quantitative characters, 621, 4363, 4852
Radiation, 622, 648, 4839
Radioactive isotopes, 637
Rhynchosporium, 4878
Seedlings, 4361
Selection, artificial, 647, 4387, 4841
Size, 3379, 3392, 4858
Statistics. Genetics, 2018, 2718
Stem, 4453
Sterility, fertility, 638, 643, 647–8, 3370, 3378, 3388, 4364
Successional crops, 4864
Taxonomy, 646, 3384–5, 4836
Temperature, effect of, 1987, 2003, 4856, 4860
Tillering, 641, 4453
Toxic soils, 2015–7, 4863
Translocation, 638, 643, 1733, 1988, 2004–5, 4852
Variation, 1990–1, 3379, 3382–3, 4360–3
Varieties, 279, 625–32, 1619, 1994–2002, 3382–4, 4830, 4842–7
Variety trials, 1619, 1983–5, 3370, 4828, 4831–2
Vegetative reproduction, 3371, 4857
Viruses, 658, 1619, 3393, 4882–3
Waterlogging, 630, 3370, 4349
Weight, 2012
Xanthomonas, 3394, 4868
X rays, 619–21, 623, 635–6, 643, 1993, 2004–5, 3380, 3386
Yield, 641, 4387, 4860
Oryzopsis
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4914
Meiosis, 4914
Morphology, 4914
Oscinella
Avena. Oats, 118, 1720
Hordeum. Barley, 1720
Zea. Maize, 556, 3058–9, 4766
Osmosis
Larix. Larch, 2533
Medicago, 3460
Picea. Spruce, 3954
Populus. Poplar, 3954
Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 2533
Pyrus. Pear, 5280
Solanum. Potato, 3580
Vitis, 1226, 3902
Ovary, *see* flower
Overdominance, *see* heterosis
Ovule
Gossypium. Cotton, 2156
Oxazolidinediones
Hordeum. Barley, 1548
Oxidative phosphorylation, 263
Oxalate, calcium
Thea. Tea, 3698
Oxygen, 4222, 4228, 4326, 5684
Hordeum. Barley, 1959, 3346
Pisum. Pea, 1688
Saccharomyces, 2693
Theobroma. Cacao, 4408
Vicia. Broad bean, 1558, 1569, 4316
Oxytenanthera
Quality, of timber, 4916
Variation, 4916
Oxytetracycline
Streptomyces, 4117
Oxytropis
Chromosome number, 4978

PACHYDIPLOSIS
Oryza. Rice, 657
Paddy, *see Oryza*
Palms
Anatomy, 1465
Taxonomy, 1465
Panicum
Breeding, 596
Chromosome number, 2025, 2047
Ecotypes, 596
γ rays, 4408
Hybridization, interspecific, 689
Hybrid varieties, 1451, 1965
Meiosis, 2047
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 1965
Mutation, induced, 4408
Mutation, spontaneous, 597
Plant collections, 596
Polyploidy, 698
Protein, 731
Statistics. Genetics, 731
Taxonomy, 689
Variation, 689
Varieties, 1965, 4446, 4800
Papaver. Poppy
Alkaloids, 1022
Breeding, 150
Colour, 1021
Dormancy, 102
Fatty oil, 3711
Flower, 1021
Fruit, 5205
Heterosis, 1702, 2275
Hybridization, interspecific, 1021–2
Morphine, 1023, 2891, 3711, 5205
Seed, 5205
Size, 5205
Sterility, male, 1021
Varieties, 1023
Variety trials, 3710–1
Papaw, *see Carica*
Papaya, *see Carica*
Paprika, *see Capsicum*
Parasexuality
Penicillium, 4124
Parsley, *see Petroselinum*
Parsnip, *see Pastinaca*
Parthenocarpy
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2600, 5535
Elaeis. Oil palm, 3749
Malus. Apple, 3804
Ribes, 5356

Parthenogenesis, *see* apomixis
Paspalum
Apomixis, 671, 3433, 4409
Chromosome number, 2047, 4906
Colchicine, 2037
Genetics, 671
Hybridization, 671, 4409
Meiosis, 2047, 3432
Mutation, spontaneous, 4906
Pollination, 4906
Polyploidy, 671, 2037
Sterility, fertility, 2037, 3433, 4906
Translocation, 3432
Passiflora
Hybridization, 2963
Passion fruit, *see Passiflora*
Pastinaca. Parsnip
Breeding, 2537
Streptomyces, 2537
Pathology, 1436
Avena. Oats, 2715
Beta. Sugar beet, 2242, 3674
Cicer. Chickpea, 1416
Cichorium. Endive, 1587
Citrus, 3839
Citrus. Lime, 1082
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Crop plants, 203, 257–8, 260–2, 1716, 2713, 3015–6, 3028, 3031–2, 4160, 4455, 4459–60, 4466, 5716
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2603–4
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3765
Fruit crops, 5722
Gossypium. Cotton, 882
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1052
Hordeum. Barley, 2950
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4421
Malus. Apple, 2340
Medicago, 3450, 4934
Musa. Banana, 4171
Phaseolus, 1389
Prunus. Peach, 2387
Rubus. Raspberry, 5353
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 1463, 3655, 5113
Sesamum. Sesame, 2298
Solanum. Potato, 1699, 2114–5, 2117, 3521, 3542, 3546, 3582, 4407
Stone fruits, 2326
Trifolium. Red clover, 3479
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 3450
Trifolium. White clover, 3450
Triticum. Wheat, 148, 355, 394, 1587
Vitis, 2456, 3911
Zea. Maize, 516
Pea, *see Pisum*
Pea, southern, *see Vigna*
Peach, *see Prunus*
Peanut, *see Arachis*
Pear, *see Pyrus*
Pecan, *see Carya*
Pectic depolymerase
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5578
Musa. Banana, 5372
Pectin methylesterase
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5578
Pectolytic enzymes
Theobroma. Cacao, 3709
Pelargonium
Amphidiploidy, 5209
Essential oil, 5209–10
Pellicularia
Beta. Sugar beet, 973, 5149
Biotypes, 3033, 4016, 4408, 5595
Crop plants, 3033
Cucumis. Cucumber, 3033, 4016
Gossypium. Cotton, 3621
Pellicularia—continued.
Lespedeza, 3493
Lupinus. Lupin, 4972
Phaseolus, 4408, 5595
Trifolium. White clover, 1643
Penicillin, 1501–2, 1514, 2784, 2800
Penicillium, 4120–1, 4123, 4125–6
Penicillium, 41, 4120–1, 4123, 4125–7, 4315, 5662–3
Cephalosporin, 4120
Chemicals, effect of, 4127
Citrus, 1141
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 4122
Heterocaryosis, 4122
Linkage, 4121
Mutation, induced, 4123, 5662
Nitrogen mustard, 5662
Parasexuality, 4124
Penicillin, 4120–1, 4123, 4125–6
Physiology, 5663
Ultraviolet rays, 4127
Pennisetum
Aneuploidy, 2048
Apomixis, 1622
Cell division, 2048
Chromosome aberrations, 600
Chromosome number, 2025
Genetics, 2048
Genome analysis, 599
Heterosis, 1968, 4802
Hybridization, interspecific, 599–600, 2048
Hybrid varieties, 4389, 4392, 4801
Inflorescence, 601
Meiosis, 4912
Pollination, 601
Polyploidy, 4913
Seed production, 4801
Selection, artificial, 1969–70, 4803–4
Statistics. Genetics, 1969, 4803
Sterility, fertility, 736
Synthetics, 4389
Pepper, *see Capsicum and Piper*
Peppermint, *see Mentha*
Perennial habit,
Agropyron, 4553
Crop plants, 2978
Euchlaena, 4722
Secale. Rye, 1859, 4553, 4675
Trifolium. Red clover, 778
Triticum. Wheat, 204, 4553
Zea. Maize, 4722
Perianth, *see* flower
Period, growth, *see* growth period
Peronospora
Allium. Onion, 1302, 5467
Beta. Sugar beet, 2879
Biotypes, 259, 2581, 5181, 5506
Glycine. Soya bean, 5629
Medicago, 3455
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 996–8, 1004, 2260–3, 3690–1, 4422, 5178–82
Spinacia. Spinach, 259, 1318, 2580–1, 5506
Vitis, 2481
Peroxidase
Avena. Oats, 1848
Hordeum. Barley, 3357
Vitis, 1225
Persea. Avocado
Breeding, 5347
Phytophthora, 4417, 5348
Sterility, fertility, 4417
Persistence, *see* longevity
Petal, *see* flower
Petroselinum. Parsley
Polyploidy, 2903
Varieties, 2539

Peucedanum
Chromosome number, 1710
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Phages, *see* bacteriophages
Phalaris
Amphidiploidy, 2038, 3434
Breeding, 224, 2939
Caryopsis, 2939
Chromosome number, 224, 730, 3437
Colchicine, 2038
Colour, 2939
Ecotypes, 4422
Genetics, 224, 2939, 3436
Geography, 2039
Growth period, 4422
History and evolution, 2039, 3435, 4422
Hybridization, interspecific, 224, 730, 1621, 3435, 4422
Meiosis, 730, 1621, 3435
Pollination, 2939
Polyploidy, 3435, 4422
Population genetics, 4422
Quality, of edible product, 3436
Quality, nutritive value, 3437, 4422
Seedlings, 4422
Shedding, 2939, 4422
Sterility, fertility, 730, 4422
Taxonomy, 2039
Variation, 730, 4422
Phaseolus
Ascochyta, 2642
Breeding, 224, 1076, 1376, 4077, 4399, 5590
Chimeras, 4076
Cold resistance, 1390, 5594
Colletotrichum, 1075, 1390, 1587, 2641–2, 2907, 4069, 4078
Colour, 1378, 4072–3
Degeneration, 1380
Development, abnormal, 2651
Empoasca, 1391, 2654, 4079
Epilachna, 2655
Flavonoids, 2547
Fruit, 2652
Fungicides, 5595
Genetics, 1378, 1390, 1587, 2641–2, 2651–2, 2655, 4069–73, 4075
Germination, 150
Growth period, 4071
Hairs, 2652
Height, 3764
Heterosis, 2650
History and evolution, 2992
Hybridization, 1076, 1379, 1392
Hybridization, graft, 4097
Hybridization, interspecific, 1075, 1390, 2642, 2651, 2655, 2907, 3764, 4069, 4075
Hypomyces, 4077
Isariopsis, 2963
Land races, 1386
Linkage, 4070, 4074
Mičurinism, 5448, 5594
Mutation, induced, 1675, 2960, 5587
Neutrons, 5587
Pathology, 1389
Pellicularia, 4408, 5595
Photoperiodism, 1392, 5591
Pollination, 1379, 1387
Polyploidy, 4076, 5592
Protein, 5593
Pseudomonas, 1587, 2641
Quality, of edible product, 1390, 4069
Quality, nutritive value, 224, 2949
Seed, 1378, 4072–3
Selection, artificial, 3764
Statistics. Experimental designs, 2973
Phaseolus—continued.
Taxonomy, 1388
Temperature, effect of, 150
Uromyces, 2653, 2963, 4077, 4399
Varieties, 210, 1290, 1381–5, 1706, 2545–6, 2645, 2949, 2963, 3029, 4097, 4445, 5449, 5585, 5588–91
Variety trials, 1377, 2643, 2647–9, 4068, 4413, 5584, 5586, 5593
Viruses, 150, 259, 1390, 2642, 4069, 4077–8
X rays, 222, 1675, 5587
Phaseolus. Lima bean
Breeding, 4080
Empoasca, 4079
Genetics, 4080
Meloidogyne, 4080
Phenols, 4328
Beta. Sugar beet, 974, 977, 5150
Crop plants, 4460
Gossypium. Cotton, 903
Pisum. Pea, 1580
Solanum. Potato, 5034
Phenoxy compounds
Hevea. Rubber, 1062
Phenylnitrosamines
Vicia. Broad bean, 1556–8
Philosophy, 4278
Phleum, 1587
Breeding, 2031, 4407, 4886
Chromosome aberrations, 720
Density of stand, 685
Development, 3420
Flower, 134
Genetics, 2030
Growth period, 150, 719, 2031
Hybridization, 150, 719, 1652
Inbreeding, 2029–30
Lethals, 3418
Light, effect of, 3420
Meiosis, 1652, 2030, 4897
Mičurinism, 705
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 685
Polyploidy, 3418–9
Segregation, 3418
Statistics. Cytology, 4897
Sterility, fertility, 720, 2029–30
Temperature, effect of, 134, 3420
Variation, 3420
Varieties, 677, 679
Variety trials, 685, 711, 718
Waterlogging, 705
Phloem
Crop plants, 2713
Phoma
Beta. Sugar beet, 3675
Medicago, 4939
Phomopsis
Lupinus. Lupin, 756
Solanum. Egg plant, 5580
Phosphatase, 2721
Phosphorus
Glycine. Soya bean, 2658, 2661
Linum. Flax, 5101
Solanum. Egg plant, 131
Solanum. Potato, 865
Trifolium. White clover, 3483
Photoperiodism, 2722
Allium. Onion, 3975
Avena. Oats, 1837
Beta. Sugar beet, 2245
Bothriochloa, 2880, 4908
Cichorium. Endive, 3999
Corchorus. Jute, 923
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2602, 5527, 5533
Dichanthium, 2880
Euchlaena, 2935

Photoperiodism—*continued.*
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1185–6
Glycine. Soya bean, 2660, 5610
Gossypium. Cotton, 889, 3613, 5048, 5050–1, 5066
Grasses, 691
Hibiscus, 173, 4415
Hordeum. Barley, 1961
Linum. Flax, 5100
Lolium, 4422
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5550
Medicago, 2056
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 4966
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 988, 1631, 2246
Oryza. Rice, 659, 3370, 3393, 3399, 4356, 4856
Phaseolus, 1392, 5591
Pinus. Pine, 5429, 5437
Pisum. Pea, 5721
Rottboellia, 4422
Secale. Rye, 1583
Solanum. Potato, 828
Spinacia. Spinach, 2579
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 776, 4941
Trifolium. Red clover, 3480, 4941
Trifolium. White clover, 2062, 4941
Triticum. Wheat, 397, 1830, 3088, 3144
Tsuga, 2517
Vigna. Cowpea, 165, 4082
Vitis, 3918
Zea. Maize, 1944, 2935, 1919–20
Photosynthesis
Avena. Oats, 115
Hordeum. Barley, 4332
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 2144
Larix. Larch, 5440
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2630
Oryza. Rice, 2007
Solanum. Potato, 3580
Triticum. Wheat, 3080
Vitis. 1220
Zea. Maize, 560
Phyllachora
Lespedeza, 3493
Phyllosticta
Malus. Apple, 3816
Phylloxera
Vitis, 3909, 3915–7, 5396
Phylogeny, *see* evolution, general theory *and* history and evolution
Physalis
Chromosome number, 158
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
Varieties, 2449
Physalospora
Biotypes, 946
Mutation, induced, 945
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 946
Physiology, 5692
Capsicum, 5215
Cereals, 3042
Crop plants, 99, 3015, 3028, 4423
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3191
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1185
Larix. Larch, 2532
Oryza. Rice, 4854
Penicillium, 5663
Populus. Poplar, 4456
Quercus. Oak, 1236
Stone fruits, 1121
Triticum. Wheat, 1600, 1810
Vitis, 3910
Zea. Maize, 132, 3293
Physiological races, *see* biotypes
Physoderma
Zea. Maize, 1866
Phytophaga
Triticum. Wheat, 1788
Phytophthora
Biochemistry, 1579
Biotypes, 109, 266, 845–7, 1020, 1579, 2135–7, 2957, 3529, 3588–9, 3694, 3708, 5024–7, 5183, 5365–6
Capsicum, 5221
Castanea. Chestnut, 1155, 5326
Casuarina, 1246
Fragaria. Strawberry, 160, 1190, 2957, 3765–6, 5356–6
Genetics, 3694
Glycine. Soya bean, 2957, 4088
Heterothallism, 848
Hevea. Rubber, 5246
Humulus. Hop, 1026
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1369–70, 2135, 4057, 5565
Malus. Apple, 5275
Mutation, 848
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1674, 3683, 3692–4, 5183
Persea. Avocado, 4417, 5348
Piper. Pepper, 267
Solanum. Potato, 109, 150, 167, 813, 824–5, 839-48, 849–50, 1579, 1617, 1619, 2126, 2134–7, 2948, 3518, 3529, 3545, 3548, 3586–9, 4332, 4402, 4406, 5009, 5019–27, 5028–31, 5113
Theobroma. Cacao, 266, 1018, 1020, 2274, 3708–9, 4408, 5200, 5203
Vigna. Cowpea, 2963
Phytosterols
Erianthus, 5123
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 5123
Sclerostachya, 5123
Narenga, 5123
Picea. Spruce
Breeding, 4158
Chromosome number, 67
Cold resistance, 2487, 3942, 3955
Development, 67
Embryology, 2530
Genetics, 3953
Geographical races, 1274, 2529, 3942, 3955
Growth period, 3953
Hybridization, interspecific, 2530
Morphology, 2490
Neomyzaphis, 2487
Osmosis, 3954
Pollen, 5431
Quality, of timber, 3942, 3949
Sterility, fertility, 2530
Sterility, self, 1230
Taxonomy, 5438
X rays, 2530
Pickling quality, *see* quality, for pickling and salting
Piezotrachelus
Vigna. Cowpea, 5597
Pigeon pea, *see Cajanus*
Pigmentation, *see* colour
Pimento, *see Capsicum*
Pine, *see Pinus*
Pinus. Pine
Ammonium sulphate, 2498
Back crossing, 3952
Biotypes, 5425
Breeding, 1254–5, 1270, 2489, 2516, 3919, 4158
Cell division, 1262
Chromosome morphology, 1261, 2525
Climate, 5433
Clines, 3945
Cold resistance, 2519, 3942, 3952
Colour, 5433
Cronartium, 1270–1, 5428, 5436
Cylindrocopturus, 1272–3
Development, 2526, 5404
Development, abnormal, 5434
Ecotypes, 3946, 4173

Pinus. Pine—*continued.*
Fatty oil, 5425
Flower, 2876, 3948, 5432–3
Fruit, 5434
Fusarium, 1269
Genetics, 1265, 2876, 3950, 5428
Geographical races, 1260, 1273, 2522–4, 2954, 3942, 3947, 5430
Geography, 5437
γ rays, 1258
Growth period, 2876
Habit, 2521, 2528
Heat, drought, resistance, 2954
Height, 5428
Heterosis, 2500
History and evolution, 5687
Hybridization, graft, 5424
Hybridization, interspecific, 1257, 1271–3, 2500, 2518–20, 2876, 3944, 5436
Inflorescence, 2498
Insects, 2524
Leaf, 3944
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 5435
Multiple genes, 3952
Mutation, induced, 1258
Mutation, spontaneous, 2521
Photoperiodism, 5429, 5437
Pollen, 1263, 5431
Polyembryony, 1266
Polyploidy, 1266
Pruning, 2498, 3948
Quality, of timber, 1267–8, 3942, 3949–50
Reproduction, 5687
Root, 2498
Seed, 1260, 1264–5
Selection, artificial, 2528, 5429
Selection, natural, 1259
Sex, 5432
Statistics. Biometry, 1257
Taxonomy, 2527, 3951
Tungus meteorite, 5404
Variation, 2523–4, 2526, 5425
Water, effect of, 3943
Weight, 3950
X rays, 1256, 1262, 2523, 3943
Piper. Pepper
Breeding, 2909
Mutation, induced, 2909
Phytophthora, 267
Pollination, 1030
Piricularia
Biotypes, 3398, 4876
Oryza. Rice, 632, 654–5, 1619, 2021, 3397–8, 4359, 4872–7
Pistachio, *see Pistacia*
Pistacia. Pistachio
History and evolution, 3940
Leaf, 3940
Varieties, 5329
Pistil, *see* flower
Pisum. Pea
Aging, 1404
Aphanomyces, 2673
Ascochyta, 209, 1580, 4099
Biochemistry, 5643
β rays, 1406
Breeding, 206, 1076, 2537, 2640, 2664–5, 2940, 2963
Cell division, 4307
Chlorophyll, 4095
Chromosome aberrations, 2844, 4100
Cold resistance, 1414, 2537
Colletotrichum, 2674
Colour, 1580, 5635, 5638–9
Cydia, 5644
Cytology, 4295
Pisum. Pea—*continued.*
Development, 1373
Ethyleneimine, 1688
Ethylene oxide, 1688
Flower, 2667
Fusarium, 1406, 1415
Genetics, 1075, 1404, 1406, 1497, 5634–6, 5721
γ rays, 1406, 4100
Growth period, 150, 1410, 1414, 2949, 4101, 4347
Harvesting, 4103
Height, 5636
Hybridization, graft, 1408, 3962, 5640
Hybridization, interspecific, 2982
Leaf, 5634
Linkage, 4094, 5636, 5638
Mičurinism, 1404, 1414, 4101, 4347
Multiple alleles, 5637
Mutation, 1405, 1497
Mutation, induced, 150, 1287, 1406–7, 1688, 2666–7, 4095, 5639
Mycosphaerella, 209, 2940
Neutrons, 150, 1287, 1688, 4100
Nitrogen, 2671
Oxygen, 1688
Phenols, 1580
Photoperiodism, 5721
Plant collections, 1373
Pollination, 4102
Pseudomonas, 2940
Quality, for cannning, 4093
Quality, for cooking, 2672, 2940
Quality, of edible product, 1412–3, 2644
Seed, 5643
Segregation, 2666, 3961
Starch, 2645
Sterility, fertility, 1405
Variation, 2671
Varieties, 212, 239, 1289, 1409–11, 1583, 1608, 2545–6, 2645, 2668–70, 2898, 2949, 3029, 4096–9, 4446, 5588, 5641–2
Variety trials, 1076, 2644, 2672, 4090–3, 4103, 4347
Viruses, 150, 259, 1075, 2645
X rays, 1407, 1688, 2844
Yield, 1407
Plant collections
Aegilops, 424, 4518
Avena. Oats, 438, 1456
Cereals, 251, 1646, 4518
Coffea. Coffee, 1012, 5195
Crop plants, 250, 252–5, 1445–57, 1714–5, 2968, 3006, 4416, 4454
Eucalyptus, 5418
Fragaria. Strawberry, 5359
Fruit crops, 1447, 2331, 3783
Guizotia, 251
Helianthus. Sunflower, 5238
Hordeum. Barley, 591
Lathyrus, 801
Leguminous forage crops, 1685, 2894
Linum. Flax, 2204
Lupinus. Lupin, 3499
Medicago, 3459, 5718
Mentha, 5653
Oryza. Rice, 2014, 3370, 3384, 4832
Panicum, 596
Pisum. Pea, 1373
Prunus. Plum, 5292
Secale. Rye, 118, 4518
Sesamum. Sesame, 1045
Solanum. Potato, 826, 856, 3565, 4166
Theobroma. Cacao, 3707, 4410
Trifolium. Red clover, 3468
Triticum. Wheat, 310, 380, 387–90, 400, 3022, 4518, 4613, 4621
Vegetable crops, 1447

Plant collections—*continued.*
Vicia. Broad bean, 1373
Vicia. Vetch, 3018, 4958
Vitis, 2478, 2894, 3910, 5393
Zea. Maize, 177
Plantain, *see Musa*
Plasmagenes, *see* cytoplasmic inheritance
Plasmodiophora
Biotypes, 259, 1312
Brassica, 109
Brassica. Cabbage, 146, 1312–3, 2572
Brassica. Rape, 118
Brassica. Swede, 808, 3513
Brassica. Turnip, 150, 259
Plasmopara
Vitis, 217, 1072, 3913, 5395
Plastids, 1475, 4242–3, 4264–5
Allium, 3978
Beta. Sugar beet, 966, 968
Brassica, 2565
Crop plants, 249, 1713
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3765
Hordeum. Barley, 1953, 4773
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2625
Medicago, 3456
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 5175
Populus. Poplar, 2497
Solanum. Potato, 1579
Triticum. Wheat, 4381
Zea. Maize, 511, 1908
Platyedra
Gossypium. Cotton, 2156
Pleiotropy
Crop plants, 231
Hordeum. Barley, 3334
Pleospora
Lupinus. Lupin, 755, 2089
Plum, *see Prunus*
Poa
Apomixis, 113, 142, 710, 1687, 3413–4
Breeding, 1674
Caryopsis, 3413
Chimeras, 3413
Chromosome number, 3404
Climate, 113
Ecotypes, 2961
Embryo sac, 3413
Germination, 4893
History and evolution, 710, 3412
Hybridization, interspecific, 113, 672, 710
Inflorescence, 4894
Mičurinism, 3414
Mutation, induced, 1687
Polyploidy, 710
Sex, 1606
Temperature, effect of, 4894
Variation, 113
Varieties, 2892
Variety trials, 709
X rays, 142, 1606, 1687, 3413
Podosphaera
Malus. Apple, 1075, 1108, 1111, 1582
Pollen, 5, 4300, 4326–7
Abies. Fir, 3956
Allium. Onion, 2860
Alnus. Alder, 5417
Areca, 4394
Beta. Sugar beet, 962
Bouteloua, 740
Cannabis. Hemp, 913, 2207, 3634
Carica. Papaya, 2412
Citrus. Orange, 3024
Coffea. Coffee, 5194
Crop plants, 98–9, 101
Cucumis. Cucumber, 4018
Pollen—*continued.*
Elaeis. Oil palm, 3024
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3192
Forest trees, 2716
Fruit crops, 5256
Gossypium. Cotton, 2860
Linum. Flax, 909
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 2094
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4042
Malus. Apple, 318, 3810–2
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2860, 4385
Picea. Spruce, 5431
Pinus. Pine, 1263, 5431
Prunus. Cherry, 3788
Prunus. Peach, 2328
Pyrus. Pear, 1119
Rubus. Raspberry, 3763
Sambucus. Elder, 100
Secale. Rye, 3226
Sesamum. Sesame, 2860
Sesbania, 3505
Solanum. Potato, 3550, 5014
Thea. Tea, 3024
Triticum. Wheat, 3083
Vitis, 1222, 2328, 2330
Zea. Maize, 100, 538, 1923, 1927–8
Pollination, 91, 2856
Acer, 2501
Allium. Onion, 1300, 2560
Annona, 1147
Areca, 4394, 5341
Avena. Oats, 1741, 3207
Beta, 2098
Beta. Sugar beet, 967, 2237
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 5478
Brassica. Cauliflower, 3992
Bromus, 2939
Capsicum, 2286
Castanea. Chestnut, 2402
Cereals, 1703
Citrus. Orange, 5307
Coffea. Coffee, 3702
Crop plants, 247, 1705, 4450–1
Daucus. Carrot, 3968
Eucalyptus, 5420
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 1835
Ficus. Fig, 2393–4
Gossypium. Cotton, 891–2, 2166, 3610, 5081
Grasses, 1703, 3407
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2305, 3744
Hevea. Rubber, 1068, 2317, 5245
Hordeum. Barley, 4516
Leguminous forage crops, 758
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 799, 4976
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1358, 4025, 4048–50
Malus. Apple, 2351, 3808, 5268–9
Medicago, 770, 4926
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 993, 1712, 4452
Oryza. Rice, 642
Paspalum, 4906
Pennisetum, 601
Phalaris, 2939
Phaseolus, 1379, 1387
Piper. Pepper, 1030
Pisum. Pea, 4102
Pome fruits, 5259
Prunus. Plum, 1129
Ribes. Black currant, 3874
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3646
Secale. Rye, 3221
Solanum. Egg plant, 5581
Solanum. Potato, 3570, 5014
Sorghum, 4818–9
Theobroma. Cacao, 221, 5204
Trifolium. Red clover, 3478

Pollination—*continued.*
Triticum. Wheat, 373–4, 1767, 1796, 2857, 3148–50, 3152, 4516, 4598–601
Vicia. Vetch, 2069
Vitis, 2323, 2472, 2474, 3903
Zea. Maize, 197, 531–4, 1712, 2857, 3293, 3298–9, 4724, 4741–2
Polyembryony
Citrus, 4368
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 2074
Pinus. Pine, 1266
Triticum. Wheat, 3131
Polygenes, *see* multiple genes
Polygonum
Chromosome number, 4372
Polyhaploidy
Agropyron, 751, 3447
Gossypium. Cotton, 888
Sorghum, 1978
Polymeric genes, *see* multiple alleles
Polyphenol oxidase
Beta. Sugar beet, 974, 977
Theobroma. Cacao, 2274, 3709
Vitis, 1225
Polyploidy, 88, 90, 1476, 2829, 2852–4, 2873, 4151, 4321
Aegilops, 4584
Aegle, 158
Agropyron, 333, 3447
Allium, 1305, 2561, 3977, 5472
Anthoxanthum, 121, 703
Arachis. Groundnut, 5337
Arrhenatherum, 1577
Asparagus, 3981
Beta, 2098, 4981
Beta. Mangel, 150, 1607, 2098
Beta. Sugar beet, 150, 185, 952, 960–6, 970, 1581, 1587. 2098, 2237, 2879, 3669–71, 5145
Betula. Birch, 3927
Bothriochloa, 3438
Bouteloua, 739
Brassica, 109, 2565
Brassica. Cabbage, 1605, 2570, 3990
Brassica. Kale, 1607
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1605
Brassica. Rape, 1599, 1605
Brassica. Swede, 1580
Brassica. Toria, 3728
Capillipedium, 3438
Capsicum, 5217
Caragana, 5414
Carthamus. Safflower, 2310
Carum, 158
Carya. Pecan, 1153
Chrysopogon, 689
Cicer. Chickpea, 89
Citrullus. Water melon, 4006, 5522
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Corchorus. Jute, 922
Coriandrum, 158
Crop plants, 243–5, 2978
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1340–1, 2600
Cucumis. Melon, 5518–9
Cyamopsis, 4979
Cynodon, 4898
Dactylis, 121, 703, 3416
Danthonia, 2049
Dichanthium, 3438–9
Eriobotrya. Loquat, 2364
Essential oil plants, 3001
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3191
Festuca, 121, 1577, 3430
Foeniculum, 158
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1191, 2435, 2442, 3885
Grasses, 668, 702
Grewia, 158
Polyploidy—*continued.*
Holcus, 3443
Hordeum. Barley, 1548, 1587, 1960, 3347–8, 4509–10
Humulus. Hop, 1025, 3713
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 869, 5045
Leguminous forage crops, 668
Lolium, 121, 150, 725, 2035
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 688, 2092
Malus. Apple, 1073, 1100, 2956
Manihot. Cassava, 4408
Medicago, 117, 666, 762, 4929
Medicinal plants, 3752, 5244
Mentha, 2676, 3001
Morus. Mulberry, 1146
Musa. Banana, 1198, 2444, 2446, 5368
Nasturtium. Water cress, 5512
Nephelium. Rambutan, 158
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1674
Nigella, 158
Oryza. Rice, 639, 2006, 3370
Panicum, 689
Paspalum, 671, 2037
Pennisetum, 4913
Petroselinum. Parsley, 2903
Peucedanum, 158
Phalaris, 3435, 4422
Phaseolus, 4076, 5592
Phleum, 3418–9
Physalis, 158
Pinus. Pine, 1266
Poa, 710
Populus. Poplar, 3927, 3932
Prunus. Cherry, 1074, 1136
Prunus. Plum, 1074, 3010
Pyrus. Pear, 1119
Raphanus. Radish, 5457
Ribes. Black currant, 3763
Ribes. Red currant, 1075
Rubus, 3008, 3765, 3854
Rubus. Blackberry, 1178, 2419, 3854
Rubus. Raspberry, 3763, 3854, 3858
Saccharomyces, 1429–33, 2824, 4792, 5668–9, 5680
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 937–8, 3654
Secale. Rye, 155, 451–2, 1583–4, 2902, 4498
Sehima, 689
Solanum. Potato, 150, 815, 829, 1579, 2127–9, 3566, 3571
Sorghum, 224, 606, 608, 3367, 4397
Spinacia. Spinach, 5505
Stipa, 737
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 142, 1606, 3482, 3484, 4941
Trifolium. Minor species, 150, 784–5
Trifolium. Red clover, 142, 1606, 2060, 2902, 2968, 3467, 3472–7, 4941, 4949
Trifolium. White clover, 3482, 4941
Trigonella, 158
Triticum. Wheat, 285, 327, 333, 365, 369–70, 2950, 3131, 3133, 3135, 3171, 4350, 4509–10, 4584, 4594
Ustilago, 552
Vicia. Broad bean, 4065
Vigna. Cowpea, 1393
Vitis, 1220. 2322, 3902
Zea. Maize, 1623, 1869
See also amphidiploidy
Polysomaty, *see* mixoploidy
Polysomics, *see* aneuploidy
Polyspora
Biotypes, 5102
Linum. Flax, 5102
Pome fruits
Breeding, 2338
Land races, 1088
Pollination, 5259
Pomegranate, *see Punica*
Pomelo, *see Citrus*

Poncirus
Chimeras, 3840
Hybridization, interspecific, 3841
Popcorn, *see Zea*
Poplar, *see Populus*
Poppy, *see Papaver*
Population genetics, 29–35, 56, 1495, 1572, 2776–8, 4244–5, 4373–5
Cereals, 2779
Festuca, 728, 3427
Forest trees, 5403
Hordeum. Barley, 3342, 4771
Phalaris, 4422
Populus. Poplar
Amphidiploidy, 3932
Biochemistry, 5410
Breeding, 218, 2709
Colchicine, 3932
Cold, effect of, 2497
Cold resistance, 3954
Development, 1243, 2503, 2954
Fungi, 4456
Geographical races, 1586, 3933
Growth period, 3928
Haploidy, 3934
Heat, drought, resistance, 2504
Hermaphroditism, 2497, 2505
Heterosis, 5408–9
Hybridization, 2508
Hybridization, interspecific, 1238–42, 1586, 2494, 2502–4, 3931, 5407–9
Inbreeding, 2497
Inflorescence, 2497
Leaf, 2813, 3933
Light, effect of, 1245
Marssonina, 2509
Melampsora, 219
Monuron, 2485
Nutrients, 1244
Osmosis, 3954
Physiology, 4456
Plastids, 2497
Polyploidy, 3927, 3932
Pseudomonas, 2488
Quality, of fibre, 3930
Quality, of timber, 1243, 2506, 3935
Root, 2496
Selection, artificial, 2494, 2496
Septotinia, 2507
Simazine, 2485
Taxonomy, 2508, 5410
Varieties, 3930
Variety trials, 1241
Vegetative reproduction, 1242, 3930
Venturia, 2508
Potassium
Avena. Oats, 3197
Hevea. Rubber, 5245
Zea. Maize, 3276
Potato, *see Solanum*
Pratylenchus
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 3602
Thea. Tea, 3697
Prickles, *see* spines
Proline
Oryza. Rice, 3388
Propane sulphone, 4269
Protein, 37, 2725, 2728, 4225
Andropogon, 731
Dactylis, 714
Glycine. Soya bean, 5605, 5624
Lolium, 726
Medicago, 772, 4936
Panicum, 731
Protein—*continued*.
Phaseolus, 5593
Raphanus. Radish, 3278
Solanum. Potato, 831, 5441
Sorghum, 4820
Triticum. Wheat, 319–20, 385–6, 4610–2
Zea. Maize, 493–4, 1649, 1932–3, 2951, 3278, 3304, 4720, 4751, 4753–4
Protons
Allium. Onion, 1552
Vicia. Broad bean, 1552
Protoparce
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2267
Pruning
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 994
Pinus. Pine, 2498, 3948
Prunus. Almond
Breeding, 2709
Bud failure, 1158, 2403
Genetics, 2403
Hybridization, interspecific, 2893
Mutation, spontaneous, 1158
Quality, nutritive value, 3851
Varieties, 5253, 5327
Prunus. Apricot
Breeding, 1123, 1126, 2709, 2959, 3772
Cold resistance, 1074, 1127, 2366, 3823, 5289
Hybridization, 1124
Hybridization, interspecific, 1124
Hybridization, wide, 5251
Quality, of edible product, 5283
Variation, 5251
Varieties, 155, 1125–6, 2365, 5285–9
Prunus. Cherry
Anthocyanins, 1074
Breeding, 2709, 2945, 3832
Cold resistance, 1577, 2380–1, 3830
Colour, 1074, 3833
Flower, 2381
Genetics, 3833, 3838
Geographical races, 3782
Germination, 1135
Growth period, 5258
History and evolution, 1136
Hybridization, 2908
Hybridization, interspecific, 1074, 2377
Land races, 1135, 3781, 3837
Pollen, 3788
Pollination, 1129
Polyploidy, 1074, 1136
Quality, of edible product, 3833
Sterility, fertility, 1136, 1577, 2325, 2379, 3838
Variation, 3834
Varieties, 1132–4, 2378, 2959, 3775, 3835–6, 5294–5
Variety trials, 3775, 3831
Viruses, 3788
Prunus. Peach
Breeding, 2709
Clasterosporium, 2383
Climate, 2329
Cold, effect of, 1140
Cold resistance, 163, 2366, 2385
Flower, 2384–5
Fruit, 2386
Growth period, 5298
Hybridization, 2328
Hybridization, interspecific, 2368–9, 2893
Nitrogen, 5299
Pathology, 2387
Pollen, 2328
Quality, for canning, 2382
Quality, of edible product, 1138, 5283
Stereum, 1139
Taxonomy, 2384
Valsa, 5300

Prunus. Peach—*continued.*
Varieties, 163, 215, 1137–8, 2329, 2382–3, 2946–7, 2955, 3773, 5296–8
Variety trials, 2387
Xanthomonas, 5284
Prunus. Plum
Breeding, 1128, 2709, 3828
Cleistogamy, 1129
Cold resistance, 1074, 2375–6, 2385, 3785, 3830
Development, 3827
Dormancy, 2376
Ecotypes, 2375
Flower, 2385, 5293
Grafting, 3828
Growth period, 2373
History and evolution, 3010
Hoplocampa, 1131
Hybridization, interspecific, 1074, 2368–9, 3010
Land races, 2374, 3781
Plant collections, 5292
Polyploidy, 1074, 3010
Quality, for drying, 3829
Quality, of edible product, 5283
Seedlings, 1130
Sex, 5293
Sterility, fertility, 5291
Varieties, 1128–9, 2370–3, 3775, 3778, 3825–6, 5291–2
Variety trials, 2367, 3775–6, 3824, 5290
Viruses, 3789
Xanthomonas, 5284
Psalliota, 2696
Variety trials, 2696
Pseudomonas
Avena. Oats, 118
Biotypes, 2606, 3736, 5233, 5370
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2606
Cucurbits, 2606
Musa. Banana, 5370
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 995, 1674, 2256, 3683, 3689
Oryza. Rice, 2010
Phaseolus, 1587, 2641
Pisum. Pea, 2940
Populus. Poplar, 2488
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3646, 5113
Sesamum. Sesame, 1045, 3736, 5233
Solanum. Potato, 4406
Sorghum, 202
Pseudoperonospora
Humulus. Hop, 3713
Pseudopeziza
Ribes. Black currant, 2319, 2424
Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir
Geographical races, 1277, 3942
Morphology, 2490
Osmosis, 2533
Quality, of timber, 3942
Taxonomy, 2490
Variation, 2535
Psidium. Guava
Breeding, 158
Hybridization, 2328
Sterility, fertility, 2396
Pterocallidium, see Therioaphis
Puccinia
Avena. Oats, 118, 120, 199, 436, 1847–51, 2940, 2950, 3052, 3200, 3211–2, 4669
Biotypes, 120, 183, 189, 198–9, 259, 264–5, 289–91, 407–17, 1449, 1739–40, 1820–8, 1850, 2950, 3052–4, 3179–85, 3211–2, 3360–1, 4400, 4462, 4501, 4505, 4526, 4631–6, 4638–46, 4669
Carthamus. Safflower, 1057
Chromosome number, 553
Crop plants, 290–1, 1739, 2867, 2940, 3051, 3053–4, 4523, 4525–6
Grasses, 707–8, 1739, 4525
Puccinia—continued.
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2949
History and evolution, 2867, 3051, 4525
Hordeum. Barley, 201, 289, 1740, 3183, 3359–61, 4501, 4524
Lolium, 4902
Meiosis, 553
Mentha, 4113
Mutation, induced, 120, 1850
Mutation, spontaneous, 3212, 4636
Taxonomy, 1827
Triticum. Wheat, 129, 183–4, 189, 198, 201, 259, 264–5, 289, 311–4, 326, 358–9, 379, 402–19, 708, 1449, 1587, 1650, 1740, 1766, 1816–29, 2894, 2940, 2950, 2963, 3052, 3087, 3126–7, 3176–85, 4400, 4462, 4501, 4505, 4524, 4549, 4583, 4621, 4628–48
Zea. Maize, 553, 2957, 3313–7, 4764
Pulses
Breeding, 2646, 4063, 5582
Varieties, 5582
Pumpkin, *see Cucurbita*
Punica. Pomegranate
Chromosome morphology, 5345
Chromosome number, 5345
Crossing over, 5345
Meiosis, 5345
Varieties, 1087, 5344
Purines, 1509, 4222
Pyrausta
Sorghum, 4824
Zea. Maize, 557–8, 1720, 1867, 1943, 2951, 3056, 3319–20, 4476, 4478–80, 4767–8
Zea. Sweet corn, 4110
Pyrenopeziza
Medicago, 3455
Pyrenophora
Hordeum. Barley, 2940
Pyrethrum, see Chrysanthemum, as insecticide
Pyrimidines, 1509, 4222
Pyrus. Pear
Biotypes, 5279
Breeding, 1073, 2363, 2709, 3772, 5252
Chimeras, 1689, 3818
Climate, 2359
Cold resistance, 2354
Erwinia, 2362–3
Ethyl methane sulphonate, 1689
Flower, 2361
Geographical races, 3782
Grafting, 2360, 3776, 3821, 5280
γ rays, 1689, 3818
Growth period, 2358, 3819, 5251
History and evolution, 3939
Hybridization, 1091, 4402
Hybridization, intergeneric, 5265
Hybridization, interspecific, 1114, 2354
Land races, 3781, 3820
Meiosis, 1118–9
Merfazine, 3822
Mičurinism, 1114
Mutation, induced, 1073, 1689
Mutation, somatic, 5278
Mutation, spontaneous, 1117
Nutrients, 1091
Osmosis, 5280
Pollen, 1119
Polyploidy, 1119
Quality, for storage, 5260
Root, 5282
Sterility, fertility, 5281
Stomata, 1119
Varieties, 155, 1092, 1115–7, 2354–9, 3775, 3778, 3819
Variety trials, 1076, 2360, 3775–6, 3790, 5277
Vegetative reproduction, 5282
See also Malus

Pythium
Bromus, 1633
Crop plants, 706
Elaeis. Oil palm, 3749
Gossypium. Cotton, 3621
Grasses, 706
Linum. Flax, 259
Zea. Maize, 1578

QUALITY, for canning
Fragaria. Strawberry, 2963
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1367, 5570
Malus. Apple, 5263
Pisum. Pea, 4093
Prunus. Peach, 2382
Quality, for cooking
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 2103
Oryza. Rice, 3393, 4859
Pisum. Pea, 2672, 2940
Solanum. Potato, 3534, 3574–7, 4405, 5015–7
Triticum. Wheat, 3125
Quality, for drying
Diospyros. Persimmon, 5321
Prunus. Plum, 3829
Solanum. Potato, 3578
Vitis, 2468
Quality, of edible product
Allium. Onion, 1302, 2558, 5467
Beta. Sugar beet, 2241
Brassica. Cabbage, 2568, 3987
Brassica. Cauliflower, 1315, 3991
Capsicum, 1032, 2287, 5219–20
Cereals, 2890
Coffea. Coffee, 5192
Cucumis. Cucumber, 150, 1075, 1284
Dactylis, 715
Diospyros. Persimmon, 2398, 2400
Eragrostis, 3401
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3769, 3881, 3884
Fruit crops, 1090, 5257
Glycine. Soya bean, 1397
Hordeum. Barley, 1734, 4790
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 871
Lactuca. Lettuce, 5510
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1345–6, 1348, 1368, 2536, 2632–3, 4032, 4054, 4059
Malus. Apple, 1073, 1099, 3813, 5273
Oryza. Rice, 2011, 2013, 3390–1
Phalaris, 3436
Phaseolus, 1390, 4069
Pisum. Pea, 1412–3, 2644
Prunus. Apricot, 5283
Prunus. Cherry, 3833
Prunus. Peach, 1138, 5283
Prunus. Plum, 5283
Rubus. Raspberry, 3763
Secale. Rye, 446, 3227
Solanum. Potato, 2130–2, 4402
Thea. Tea, 1006, 5188
Triticum. Wheat, 150, 334, 351–2, 1734, 1786, 2885
Vegetable crops, 1284
Vitis, 1218, 1224
Zea. Maize, 1593
Zea. Popcorn, 4111
Quality, for fermentation
Saccharomyces, 1434, 2324, 2687, 4139–40
Quality, of fibre
Bambusa, 4916
Cannabis. Hemp, 2206, 2209, 3633, 5105–6
Gossypium. Cotton, 894, 2155, 2163, 2167–8, 2188–90, 2910, 2912–5, 2917, 2919, 3608, 3619, 5053–4, 5063, 5066, 5084
Linum. Flax, 5100
Musa, for fibre, 3645
Quality, of fibre—*continued*
Populus. Poplar, 3930
Zea. Maize, 4483
Quality, for freezing
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1074, 5364
Rubus. Raspberry, 1073, 3860–1, 5364
Quality, for hopping
Humulus. Hop, 174, 3713–5, 5206
Quality, for malting and brewing
Hordeum. Barley, 581–3, 587–90, 1963, 2885, 3326, 3355–6, 4496, 4782, 4791–5
Quality, for milling and baking
Cereals, 1735
Secale. Rye, 329, 452, 1861
Triticum. Wheat, 162, 193, 318, 353–4, 378–83, 1722, 1751 1798–802, 2924, 3156–8, 4501–2, 4549, 4565, 4606–9
Quality, nutritive value
Allium. Shallot, 3980
Avena. Oats, 1843
Beta. Sugar beet, 3672
Brassica, 3984
Brassica. Cabbage, 3964, 3989
Cassia, 802
Crop plants, 3025
Cucumis. Cucumber, 3964
Dactylis, 4896
Daucus. Carrot, 3967
Eragrostis, 1648
Festuca, 1627, 4905
Grasses, 191, 687, 693, 700, 3402
Leguminous forage crops, 191, 687, 700, 3402
Lespedeza, 4962
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 3964, 5551
Malus. Apple, 1076
Mangifera. Mango, 5319
Phalaris, 3437, 4422
Phaseolus, 224, 2949
Prunus. Almond, 3851
Ribes. Black currant, 2426
Solanum. Potato, 3573
Sorghum, 1638
Theobroma. Cacao, 4419
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 1606
Trifolium. Minor species, 785
Trifolium. Red clover, 3475
Triticum. Wheat, 378, 4605
Vegetable crops, 5441
Zea. Maize, 1722, 1929–30, 3302–3, 4710, 4750, 4752
Zea. Sweet corn, 3302
Quality, for pickling and salting
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1339, 5531
Quality of product
Gossypium. Cotton, 2186
Quality, for smoking
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1631, 2254, 3686, 4169, 5161, 5165–6
Quality, for storage
Allium. Onion, 3975
Beta. Sugar beet, 3674
Daucus. Carrot, 3967
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2613
Malus. Apple, 1102, 3794, 5260, 5272
Oryza. Rice, 644
Pyrus. Pear, 5260
Solanum. Potato, 3552
Vitis, 3907
Quality, of timber
Betula. Birch, 5412
Forest trees, 1233, 5400
Larix. Larch, 3942
Oxytenanthera, 4916
Picea. Spruce, 3942, 3949
Pinus. Pine, 1267–8, 3942, 3949–50
Populus. Poplar, 1243, 2506, 3935
Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 3942
Tsuga, 2515, 3942

Quality, of wine
Vitis, 2469–70
Quantitative characters, 9, 25, 2719, 4422
Agropyron, 4355
Arachis. Groundnut, 1636
Avena. Oats, 1637, 1651, 4660
Gossypium. Cotton, 5073
Hordeum. Barley, 569–70, 589, 3335, 4770–1
Linum. Linseed, 1670, 2299
Lolium, 664
Lupinus. Lupin, 2076
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1352, 2615
Oryza. Rice, 621, 4363, 4852
Rubus. Raspberry, 3857
Saccharomyces, 2688
Thea. Tea, 3698
Tripsacum, 3271
Triticum. Wheat, 1754, 3081–2, 4352
Vegetable crops, 1283
Zea. Maize, 467, 504, 1644, 1667, 3248, 3271, 4686
Quercus. Oak
Biotypes, 1235
Ceratocystis, 1236
Cold resistance, 1235
History and evolution, 1234, 5406, 5687
Hybridization, interspecific, 1234
Insects, 1235
Physiology, 1236
Reproduction, 5687
Variation, 3929
Quince, *see Chaenomeles and Cydonia*

RACES, *see* biotypes, geographical races *and* land races
Radiation, 40, 42, 61, 1504, 1527, 1531, 1547, 2780, 2821, 2845, 4150, 4157, 4180–1, 4222, 4246, 4249, 4255–61, 4263, 4326, 4378–9, 4422, 5702
Arachis. Groundnut, 1165
Avena. Oats, 1838
Cereals, 1684
Coffea. Coffee, 2273
Crop plants, 225, 233–5, 1453, 1591, 1681–2, 1684, 2965, 2979–80, 4257, 4338, 4438–9, 4441–2
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3191
Hordeum. Barley, 572–3, 4517
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 224, 4422
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 987
Oryza. Rice, 622, 648, 4839
Saccharomyces, 1429–30, 1432, 5667–8
Streptomyces, 5656
Theobroma. Cacao, 4443
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 4422
Triticum. Wheat, 338, 4382, 4517
Zea. Maize, 4729
Radioactive isotopes, 41, 46, 50, 1505, 2785–6, 4251
Allium, 1542
Brassica. Cabbage, 3960
Dactylis, 152
Hordeum. Barley, 574, 3339
Lolium, 725
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2614, 3960
Malus. Apple, 2318
Oryza. Rice, 637
Secale. Rye, 1854
Thea. Tea, 5186
Triticum. Wheat, 366, 4384
Vicia. Broad bean, 1542
Zea. Maize, 523, 4757
Radish, *see Raphanus*
Radopholus
Citrus, 1081
Rai, *see Brassica*
Ramularia
Beta. Sugar beet, 4332
Carthamus. Safflower, 1057
Rape, *see Brassica*
Raphanus. Radish, 3973
Amphidiploidy, 1284
Aneuploidy, 5457
Breeding, 5456, 5458
Density of stand, 5458
Genetics, 2563, 3973
Hybridization, graft, 2554–5
Hybridization, intergeneric, 1075
Inbreeding, 2563
Meiosis, 2563
Polyploidy, 5457
Varieties, 1293–4, 2539, 3972, 5449, 5455–6
Variety trials, 3971
Raspberry, *see Rubus*
Rays, *see* radiation
Recombination, *see* segregation
Recombination, mitotic, *see* mitotic recombination
Recombination, somatic, *see* mitotic recombination
Red clover, *see Trifolium*
Red currant, *see Ribes*
Reed grass, *see Phalaris*
Reproduction, 4193
Arachis. Groundnut, 1162
Cichorium. Chicory, 1324
Dichanthium, 735
Mentha, 2676
Pinus. Pine, 5687
Quercus. Oak, 5687
Saccharomyces, 5678–9
Secale. Rye, 3092
Triticum. Wheat, 3092
Vitis, 1223
Zea. Sweet corn, 2941
Respiration
Crop plants, 263
Malus. Apple, 3811
Medicago, 757
Oryza. Rice, 638
Saccharomyces, 1426–7, 2782
Solanum. Potato, 5028
Zea. Maize, 560, 1896, 4729
Rheum. Rhubarb
Taxonomy, 3996
Rhizobium, 27, 4114
Biotypes, 773, 1685, 4422
Glycine. Soya bean, 5628
Leguminous forage crops, 1685, 2051
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 3503
Medicago, 773, 4422
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 773, 4422
Mutation, induced, 4923, 4950
Mutation, spontaneous, 4923
Serology, 2051
Transformation, 4114, 4332
Trifolium. Red clover, 4332
Trifolium. White clover, 117
Rhizoctonia
Elaeis. Oil palm, 3749
See also Pellicularia
Rhizome
Bouteloua, 739
Rhodes grass, *see Chloris*
Rhopalosiphum
Hordeum. Barley, 3363, 4799
Rhubarb, *see Rheum*
Rhus
Chromosome number, 1710
Rhynchosporium
Biotypes, 593
Hordeum. Barley, 593–4, 3362
Oryza. Rice, 4878
Ribes
Apomixis, 5356
Indole-3-acetic acid, 5356
Chromosome morphology, 3765

Ribes—*continued.*
Gibberellin, 5356
Hybridization, interspecific, 3765
Parthenocarpy, 5356
Varieties, 2332
Variety trials, 5355
Ribes. Black currant
Breeding, 2320, 2422, 3871–2
Climate, 1181
Development, 3875
Eriophyes, 2425
Flower, 2420
Fruit, 2420
Pollination, 3874
Polyploidy, 3763
Pseudopeziza, 2319, 2424
Quality, nutritive value, 2426
Sterility, fertility, 3870, 3872
Sterility, self, 5352
Varieties, 1180, 2423–5, 3871–3
Variety trials, 1179, 2421, 2423, 5357
Yield, 3875
Ribes. Gooseberry
Breeding, 1073, 5349
Cold resistance, 3876
Fruit, 3768
Habit, 2428
Hybridization, 2908
Hybridization, graft, 1184
Hybridization, interspecific, 1075, 1182, 3763, 3878
Size, 3768
Sphaerotheca, 2331, 2428, 3769, 3878
Spines, 1182
Sterility, fertility, 3870
Sterility, self, 5352
Varieties, 1075, 1183–4, 2331, 2427–8, 3859, 3877
Variety trials, 3876
Ribes. Red currant
Breeding, 5349
Flower, 2420
Fruit, 2420, 3768
Hybridization, interspecific, 1075
Polyploidy, 1075
Size, 3768
Sterility, fertility, 3870
Sterility, self, 5352
Rice, *see Oryza*
Rice grass, *see Oryza*
Ricinus. Castor oil plant
Breeding, 1040
Climate, 1043
Epidermis, 3733
Fatty oil, 1040
Genetics, 1043
Height, 3735
Heterosis, 3734
Inflorescence, 1043
Multiple alleles, 3733
Mutation, induced, 1041
Neutrons, 1041
Seedlings, 3734
Seed production, 1043
Sex, 1041, 1043
Shedding, 3735
Variation, 1043
Varieties, 1042, 2289, 2294, 3735
Variety trials, 2289
Rodents
Theobroma. Cacao, 5203
Root
Avena. Oats, 4667
Cenchrus, 689
Citrus. Citron, 2391
Coffea. Coffee, 4408
Gossypium. Cotton, 900, 5093
Root—*continued.*
Medicago, 224, 1662, 4422, 4927, 4938
Pinus. Pine, 2498
Populus. Poplar, 2496
Pyrus. Pear, 5282
Taraxacum, for rubber, 4444
Triticum. Wheat, 399, 1750
Vicia. Broad bean, 1567
Zea. Maize, 3259
Rootstock, *see* grafting
Rosa
Cold resistance, 1028
History and evolution, 3011
Hybridization, interspecific, 1028
Roselle, *see Hibiscus*
Rotenoids
Tephrosia, 5248
Rottboellia
Chromosome number, 4390
Inflorescence, 4422
Photoperiodism, 4422
Rubber, *see Hevea*
Rubus
Apomixis, 2415, 3765
Cold resistance, 2416, 3765
Genetics, 3854
History and evolution, 3008
Hybridization, interspecific, 2901, 3008
Meiosis, 2415
Polyploidy, 3008, 3765, 3854
Seed, 3765
Variation, 3765
Weight, 3765
Rubus. Blackberry
Amphorophora, 3862
Apomixis, 1178
Breeding, 1073, 3864
Chromosome morphology, 3765
Chromosome number, 1177, 3765
Crossing over, 2419
Genetics, 3854, 3868, 5249
Genome analysis, 1177
Geography, 1178
History and evolution, 1177, 5249
Hybridization, interspecific, 2419, 3765, 3864
Polyploidy, 1178, 2419, 3854
Segregation, 2419
Spines, 2419, 3765, 3868
Sterility, self, 5352
Varieties, 3865–7
Rubus. Dewberry
Hybridization, interspecific, 3869
Rubus. Raspberry
Amphorophora, 3862–3, 5354
Anthocyanins, 1073
Botrytis, 3763
Breeding, 1070, 2418, 5349
Cold resistance, 1174, 1176, 3858
Colour, 1073
Combining ability, 3857
Didymella, 3763
Elsinoe, 1174, 3763
Fruit, 1175, 3763, 3857, 5351
Genetics, 2955, 3763, 3854, 3857, 5249, 5353
Growth period, 2418
Habit, 3768
Heat, drought, resistance, 1173
Hybridization, 1174, 1176, 2908, 2949, 2955
Hybridization, interspecific, 1073, 3858, 3869
Morphology, 2955, 3763, 5353
Multiple genes, 5354
Mutation, somatic, 3763
Mutation, spontaneous, 1175, 3763
Pathology, 5353
Pollen, 3763

Rubus. Raspberry—*continued*.
Polyploidy, 3763, 3854, 3858
Quality, of edible product, 3763
Quantitative characters, 3857
Quality, for freezing, 1073, 3860–1, 5364
Septoria, 3858
Size, 1175
Sterility, fertility, 5351
Sterility, self, 5352
Varieties, 1707, 2332, 2334, 2417, 2949, 3859–60
Variety trials, 1172–3, 3855–6, 5350
Viruses, 3763, 3863
Yield, 1174
Rutabaga, *see Brassica*
Rye, *see Secale*
Ryegrass, *see Lolium*

SACCHAROMYCES, 1426–34, 1529, 2324, 2677, 2683, 2687–8, 2693–4, 2782, 2824, 2880, 4132, 4134–5, 4137, 4139–40, 4260, 4262, 4377, 5667–8, 5674–5, 5677–80
Acriflavine, 1427
Adaptation, 2677, 2689, 4136–7, 5676
Affinity, genetic, 5671
Biochemistry, 1428, 1431
Breeding, 2682
Caffeine, 5674
Cell division, 1426, 2691, 4138, 4376
Cytology, 2693
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 1426–7
Development, 4135
Diploidy, 4139, 4792
Epistasis, 2688
Fertilization, sexual, 5680
Galactose, 2683
Genetics, 2683, 2686, 2689, 5668–70
Heterothallism, 5669
Heterozygosis, 2824
Homozygosis, 4133
Hybridization, interspecific, 4132
Inheritance of acquired characters, 1529
Lethals, 5675
Linkage, 5671
Meiosis, 2691–2
Molecular genetics, 4377
Mutation, 2782, 5673
Mutation, back, 2691
Mutation, induced, 1427–8, 2687–8, 4134–5, 4260, 4377, 5675
Mutation, spontaneous, 2685, 5674
Neutrons, 4260
Nucleus, 2690, 2692, 2694, 4376, 5665–6, 5677
Organic peroxides, 1429–30, 1432
Oxygen, 2693
Polyploidy, 1429–33, 2824, 5680, 5668–9
Quality, for fermentation, 1434, 2324, 2687, 4139–40
Quantitative characters, 2688
Radiation, 1429–30, 1432, 5667–8
Reproduction, 5678–9
Respiration, 1426–7, 2782
Segregation, 2684, 4132, 4138
Temperature, effect of, 4132
Transformation, 1425, 4792, 5672
Ultraviolet rays, 2688, 4377
Variation, 4133
Vegetative reproduction, 4132
X rays, 1529, 2687, 2824, 4134, 4137
Saccharum. Sugar cane
Anatomy, 948
Breeding, 928–30, 936, 2216–7, 3647, 3650, 5111, 5113–5
Chilotraea, 947
Chromosome number, 932, 2218, 3653, 5119
Combining ability, 5118
Competition, 944, 3648
Cytology, 936–7
Embryo sac, 3654

Saccharum. Sugar cane—*continued*.
Epidermis, 941
Erwinia, 3646
Geographical races, 5123
Germination, 940
Glomerella, 2222, 4395, 5124–5
Growth period, 939
History and evolution, 2218, 3653
Hybridization, 931, 3648, 5117
Hybridization, intergeneric, 933
Hybridization, interspecific, 932, 937–8, 5119
Inbreeding, 2218, 3648
Lodging, 3646
Meiosis, 3648
Meloidogyne, 2223
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 942–3
Pathology, 1463, 3655, 5113
Physalospora, 946
Phytosterols, 5123
Pollination, 3646
Polyploidy, 937–8, 3654
Pseudomonas, 3646, 5113
Scirpophaga, 948
Seed storage, 940
Selection, artificial, 944, 2219, 3646, 3648
Statistics. Experimental designs, 944
Statistics. Genetics, 944
Sugar, 5116
Taxonomy, 5123
Varieties, 934–5, 2220–1, 3651–2, 5120–2
Variety trials, 927, 2215, 3647, 3649, 5112, 5116
Viruses, 170–1, 949, 3646, 3656
Xanthomonas, 3646
Yield, 930
Safflower, *see Carthamus*
Sainfoin, *see Onobrychis*
Salinity, *see* toxic soils
Salix. Willow
Breeding, 2511
Chromosome number, 2512
Hermaphroditism, 2513
Hybridization, interspecific, 1249
Taxonomy, 1250, 2514, 5423
Salsify, *see Tragopogon*
Sambucus. Elder
Nitrogen, 100
Pollen, 100
Sandoricum
Chromosome number, 5346
Sarson, *see Brassica*
Schizosaccharomyces, 2695
Cell division, 5681
Lethals, 5681
Mutation, induced, 2695
X rays, 2695
Scion, *see* grafting
Scirpophaga
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 948
Sclerostachya
Hybridization, intergeneric, 933
Meiosis, 933
Phytosterols, 5123
Taxonomy, 5123
Sclerotinia
Daucus. Carrot, 3970
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2949
Trifolium. Red clover, 2902
Sclerotium, *see Leptosphaeria*, *Macrophomina* and *Pellicularia*
Scolecotrichum
Dactylis, 2028
Scopalamine
Datura, 3755
Scorzonera
Selection, artificial, 1296

Seakale, *see Crambe*
Secale. Rye
Amphidiploidy, 1853, 3091
Aneuploidy, 1852, 4674
Biochemistry, 445, 3226
Boron, 329
Breeding, 1603, 2901, 3214, 4129, 4675
Calonectria, 448, 2902, 3229
Caryopsis, 4674
Cell division, 3216
Chemicals, effect of, 3221
Chromosome aberrations, 1732, 1763, 1856
Chromosome number, 3094
Claviceps, 4129
Colchicine, 1853, 3091
Cold resistance, 118, 2902, 3227, 4498, 4552
Colour, 3217
Combining ability, 3218
Cytology, 375
Dormancy, 1732, 3225
Embryology, 1860
Epistasis, 4553
Fertilization, sexual, 375, 1860
Flower, 3224
Genetics, 3217
Genome analysis, 1762, 4551
Germination, 2890
γ rays, 1732, 1856, 3216, 3226
Growth period, 1858, 3224, 4673
Heterosis, 1584, 3218, 4671
History and evolution, 444, 454, 3012–3
Hybridization, 442, 2890, 3220
Hybridization, graft, 446
Hybridization, intergeneric, 190, 330, 454, 1583–4, 1761–3, 3091–4, 3219, 4548–53
Hybridization, interspecific, 444, 1584, 1852–3, 1855, 4672
Hybridization, wide, 443
Hybrid varieties, 4670
Inbreeding, 450, 3220–1
Inflorescence, 1854
Land races, 449
Leaf, 453
Lodging, 447, 3093
Meiosis, 444, 1852–3, 1855, 3219, 3223, 4550, 4553
Mičurinism, 4673
Multiple genes, 1859
Mutation, induced, 190, 1854, 1856, 3222
Nitrous oxide, 1853
Nucleic acids, 375
Nucleolus, 1860
Perennial habit, 1859, 4553, 4675
Photoperiodism, 1583
Plant collections, 118, 4518
Pollen, 3226
Pollination, 3221
Polyploidy, 155, 451–2, 1583–4, 2902, 4498
Quality, of edible product, 446, 3227
Quality, for milling and baking, 329, 452, 1861
Radioactive isotopes, 1854
Reproduction, 3092
Segregation, 1853
Selection, 450
Selection, artificial, 329, 453
Sterility, fertility, 330, 3220, 3223, 4672
Sterility, male, 4676
Sterility, self, 3221
Taxonomy, 454, 3012
Temperature, effect of, 1763
Tillering, 118, 3013
Tilletia, 3215
Translocation, 190, 450
Variation, 445
Varieties, 239, 447–8, 1857, 4549, 4670
Variety trials, 277, 441
Vernalization, 455, 1858, 3230, 4673
Secale. Rye—*continued.*
Waterlogging, 3228
Weeds, 3012
Xenia, 3218
X rays, 190, 3216, 3222
Seed
Allium. Onion, 1300, 1554
Brassica, 2566, 5479
Cannabis. Hemp, 2208
Citrus, 102
Coffea. Coffee, 3703
Cyamopsis, 3504
Eucalyptus, 1248
Gossypium. Cotton, 893, 2186
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3747
Linum. Linseed, 1670
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 798
Lupinus. Lupin, 2076, 2090
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4053, 5542
Medicago, 775
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 4963
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2251, 3681
Papaver. Poppy, 5205
Phaseolus, 1378, 4072–3
Pinus. Pine, 1260, 1264–5
Pisum. Pea, 5643
Rubus, 3765
Stone fruits, 1121
Trifolium. Minor species, 1666
Trifolium. Red clover, 775, 3477
Tsuga, 2491
Vicia. Vetch, 2070–1
Vitis, 2455, 2467
See also caryopsis
Seed extracts
Allium, 2849
Seedlings
Allium, 3977
Beta. Sugar beet, 3664
Bromus, 2948
Citrus. Lime, 1082
Crop plants, 230, 246
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5541
Malus. Apple, 2348, 2351, 5269
Oryza. Rice, 4361
Phalaris, 4422
Prunus. Plum, 1130
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3734
Sorghum, 1976
Triticum. Wheat, 1671, 1754
Zea. Maize, 3245
Seed production
Bromus, 722
Crop plants, 1458, 2712, 2969, 3026, 3032
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 427
Grasses, 5717
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 3603, 5046
Lupinus. Lupin, 2088
Medicago, 770
Pennisetum, 4801
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1043
Solanum. Potato, 3544
Trifolium. Red clover, 2060, 3476
Trifolium. White clover, 682
Triticum. Wheat, 343
Zea. Maize, 1872
Seed storage, 1455, 5698
Crop plants, 2712
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 940
Seed testing
Crop plants, 2712, 2969, 3425
Segregation, 11–16, 1476–7, 1480, 2731, 2735, 2745, 2747–8 2752, 2822, 2832, 4177, 4201–4, 4208, 4210
Aspergillus, 2681, 4119
Bothriochloa, 733

Segregation—*continued.*
Corchorus. Jute, 3636
Cucurbita, 4008
Euchlaena, 4722
Fusarium, 4332
Gossypium. Cotton, 3609, 3611, 5068, 5073
Hibiscus, 5110
Hordeum. Barley, 3336–7
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 224, 2616, 3961, 5543
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2247, 3680
Phleum, 3418
Pisum. Pea, 2666, 3961
Rubus. Blackberry, 2419
Saccharomyces, 2684, 4132, 4138
Secale. Rye, 1853
Solanum. Potato, 813
Streptomyces, 1422, 4115, 5656
Triticum. Wheat, 4381
Ustilago, 552, 3312
Zea. Maize, 538, 558, 1908, 1913, 3247, 3290, 4689
Segregation, mitotic, *see* mitotic recombination
Segregation, somatic, *see* mitotic recombination
Sehima
Chromosome number, 4390
Hybridization, interspecific, 689
Polyploidy, 689
Variation, 689
Selection, artificial, 22, 25, 34–5, 54–6, 2717, 2744, 2814, 4280–5, 4422
Allium. Onion, 5464
Arachis. Groundnut, 1161, 5340
Avena. Oats, 3203, 4662
Beta. Sugar beet, 2235, 5149–50
Brassica, 2564
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1605
Brassica. Rape, 1587
Bromus, 2948
Cereals, 2779, 3044
Cocos. Coconut, 2409
Crop plants, 246
Cryptomeria, 1251
Glycine. Soya bean, 2662, 5613–5, 5624
Gossypium. Cotton, 899
Hibiscus, 3641
Hordeum. Barley, 1647
Humulus. Hop, 5206–7
Larix. Larch, 2495
Lolium, 115, 121, 684, 3424
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4035
Medicago, 774, 4930
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 3678, 3686, 5164
Oryza. Rice, 647, 4387, 4841
Pennisetum, 1969–70, 4803–4
Phaseolus, 3764
Pinus. Pine, 2528, 5429
Populus. Poplar, 2494, 2496
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 944, 2219, 3646, 3648
Scorzonera, 1296
Secale. Rye, 329, 453
Thea. Tea, 2271, 3698
Theobroma. Cacao, 1019
Trifolium. Minor species, 1666
Trifolium. Red clover, 778
Triticum. Wheat, 162, 343, 1773
Vicia. Broad bean, 207
Zea. Maize, 514, 1649, 1921, 3278–9, 3296, 3318, 4476–7, 4731, 4753–4, 4768
Zea. Sweet corn, 4108
Selection, natural, 2813, 2818–9, 3021, 4279, 4288, 5684, 5688, 5701
Festuca, 3429
Hordeum. Barley, 1954, 3342
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 4975
Pinus. Pine, 1259
Secale. Rye, 450
Self sterility, *see* sterility, self
Sepal, *see* flower
Septoria
Hordeum. Barley, 2940, 2950
Rubus. Raspberry, 3858
Triticum. Wheat, 4649
See also Leptosphaeria and Mycosphaerella
Septotinia
Populus. Poplar, 2507
Serology
Cornus, 1170
Medicago, 1672
Nyssa, 1170
Rhizobium, 2051
Solanum. Potato, 2880
Sesamia
Zea. Maize, 3057, 3321, 4478–80
Sesamum. Sesame
Aminoacids, 3736
Antigastra, 5231
Breeding, 1045, 2295–6, 2646
Ecotypes, 1045
Genetics, 2297
Hybridization, interspecific, 5231
Pathology, 2298
Plant collections, 1045
Pollen, 2860
Pseudomonas, 1045, 3736, 5233
Statistics. Experimental designs, 1673, 2973
Sterility, fertility, 5231
Sugars, 3736
Varieties, 1044, 2298, 5232
Variety trials, 1673, 2289
Sesbania
Chromosome morphology, 3505
Hybridization, interspecific, 3505
Meiosis, 3505
Pollen, 3505
Setaria
Anatomy, 1967
Chromosome number, 2047
History and evolution, 253
Lodging, 597
Meiosis, 2047
Taxonomy, 598
Termites, 1967
Varieties, 279
Sex, 12, 2733–4, 2752, 4232
Acer, 1585
Asparagus, 150, 1587, 2907, 3981
Bothriochloa, 734
Cannabis. Hemp, 911, 913, 916, 2207, 3633–4, 5104
Citrullus. Water melon, 2591
Citrus. Lime, 5312
Cucumis. Cucumber, 145, 150, 1337, 2601–2, 2607, 2948, 4017, 5527, 5533–5
Cucumis. Melon, 2949
Dichanthium, 734
Mangifera. Mango, 5315, 5317
Pinus. Pine, 5432
Poa, 1606
Prunus. Plum, 5293
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1041, 1043
Spinacia. Spinach, 2577–9
Ustilago, 552
Vitis, 5387–8
Zea. Maize, 3292
Sex chromosomes
Dioscorea. Yam, 5156
Humulus. Hop, 1025
Spinacia. Spinach, 5505
Shaddock, *see Citrus*
Shallot, *see Allium*
Shedding
Andropogon, 3401

Shedding—*continued.*
Brassica. Rape, 1039, 3732
Corchorus. Jute, 3635
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5568
Malus. Apple, 5270
Phalaris, 2939, 4422
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 3735
Triticum. Wheat, 314, 360, 4515
Zea. Maize, 1921
Silica
Sorghum, 1979
Simazine
Populus. Poplar, 2485
Sinapis, see Brassica
Sisal, *see Agave*
Sitotroga
Triticum. Wheat, 3186
Size
Cannabis. Hemp, 2208
Dactylis, 116
Festuca, 3429
Larix. Larch, 2489
Linum. Flax, 905–8
Lolium, 116
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1356
Medicago, 768
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2247
Oryza. Rice, 3379, 3392, 4858
Papaver. Poppy, 5205
Ribes. Gooseberry, 3768
Ribes. Red currant, 3768
Rubus. Raspberry, 1175
Trifolium. Red clover, 3477
Zea. Maize, 1881
Smoking quality, *see* quality, for smoking
Sodium azide
Vicia. Broad bean, 1558
Soil pH
Hibiscus, 2214
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 2059
Triticum. Wheat, 1767
Soja, see Glycine
Solanum, see Lycopersicon
Solanum. Egg plant
Breeding, 158, 2637, 3959
Diporotheca, 854
Genetics, 2638
Hybridization, 2638, 4060
Hybridization, graft, 130–1
Hybrid varieties, 2327
Leucinodes, 4061, 5580
Nucleic acids, 131
Phomopsis, 5580
Phosphorus, 131
Pollination, 5581
Sterility, fertility, 4060
Varieties, 2949, 5580
Verticillium, 2638
Solanum, for fruit
Chromosome morphology, 2621
Hybridization, intergeneric, 2621
Solanum. Potato, 4166, 5719
Alternaria, 824
Anatomy, 3576
Ascorbic acid, 1579
Biochemistry, 1579
Black spot, 3549
Bolting, 828
Boron, 3550
Breeding, 167, 223, 809–11, 827, 842, 864–5, 1617, 1699, 2106, 2110, 2114–5, 2138, 3514, 3516, 3518, 3520, 3522, 3537, 4540, 3542, 3546–7, 3551, 3554, 3567, 3580, 3582, 3584, 4402, 4987, 4989–91, 4995, 4997, 5012–3, 5023, 5039
Carotenoids, 3571
Solanum. Potato—*continued.*
Catalase, 850
Chimeras, 829, 3559
Chromosome morphology, 2989, 3566
Chromosome number, 109
Colchicine, 829, 832
Cold resistance, 833–5, 856, 1700, 2128, 3583, 4996, 5018
Colour, 150, 2118
Combining ability, 814
Corynebacterium, 3584
Diporotheca, 854
Dormancy, 3569
Ecotypes, 5023
Epidermis, 169
Flower, 5013
Fungi, 3515
Fusarium, 855
Genetics, 109–10, 812, 846, 849, 866, 3587, 3589, 3592, 3595, 3597, 5022, 5032, 5035, 5040–1
Genome analysis, 815
Germination, 3580
Glutamic acid, 5029
Grafting, 5042
γ rays, 3558
Growth period, 859, 3520–1, 3568, 5011–3
Haploidy, 827, 1654, 3517, 3567
Heat, drought, resistance, 836
Heterodera, 109–10, 150, 829, 859, 1579, 1717, 2142, 2879, 2907, 3516, 3530–3, 3596–9, 5035–6
History and evolution, 816, 826, 2989, 3020, 3565, 4166, 5010, 5684
Hybridization, 1700
Hybridization, graft, 4032
Hybridization, interspecific, 150, 811, 813, 815–8, 829, 831, 833, 843–4, 847, 1547, 1654, 2116–7, 2128, 2137, 2143, 3020, 3517, 3519, 3545, 3566, 4996, 4999, 5001, 5010, 5027, 5035
Hypomyces, 855
Inflorescence, 829
Insects, 4465
Iron, 850
Irrigation, 2133
Leaf, 835
Leptinotarsa, 860–1, 2143
Mičurinism, 2119, 3551, 3560, 3581, 5000, 5023
Mitotic recombination, 4998
Morphology, 836
Mutation, 812, 828, 2118
Mutation, somatic, 3558
Nutrients, 3581
Oospora, 856, 5033
Osmosis, 3580
Pathology, 1699, 2114–5, 2117, 3521, 3542, 3546, 3582, 4407
Phenols, 5034
Phosphorus, 865
Photoperiodism, 828
Photosynthesis, 3580
Phytophthora, 109, 150, 167, 813, 824–5, 839–50, 1579, 1617, 1619, 2126, 2134-7, 2948, 3518, 3529, 3545, 3548, 3586–9, 4332, 4402, 4406, 5009, 5019–31, 5113
Plant collections, 826, 856, 3565, 4166
Plastids, 1579
Pollen, 3550, 5014
Pollination, 3570, 5014
Polyploidy, 150, 815, 829, 1579, 2127–9, 3566, 3571
Protein, 831, 5441
Pseudomonas, 4406
Quality, for cooking, 3534, 3574–7, 4405, 5015–7
Quality, for drying, 3578
Quality, of edible product, 2130–2, 4402
Quality, nutritive value, 3573
Quality, for storage, 3552
Respiration, 5028
Seed production, 3544

Solanum. Potato—*continued.*
Segregation, 813
Serology, 2880
Starch, 830, 1579, 3547, 3579–80
Statistics. Experimental designs, 3522, 3555–7
Sterility, fertility, 816–7, 829, 2129, 3545, 3570
Sterility, male, 3571–2
Sterility, self, 812
Streptomyces, 150, 167, 823, 837–8, 2126, 3564, 3585, 4406, 5009
Synchytrium, 818, 851–3, 1579, 2138–41, 2907, 3590–5, 4118, 5032
Taxonomy, 817, 2133, 2880, 2989, 4166
Temperature, effect of, 3566
Tuber, 849, 3572, 5011
Variation, 834, 3557
Varieties, 109, 238–9, 819–25, 1619, 2120–6, 2897–8, 2948, 3561–4, 3598, 4166, 5002–9
Variety trials, 2105, 2107–9, 2111–3, 3523–8, 3535–6, 3538–9, 3541, 3552–3, 4402, 4988, 4992–6, 5009
Verticillium, 857–8, 3564, 5034
Viruses, 109, 150, 862–7, 1579, 2948, 3543–4, 3553, 3600–1, 4402, 5037–42
Weight, 5017
Yield, 832, 5501
Somatic recombination, *see* mitotic recombination
Somatic segregation, *see* mitotic recombination
Somatic reduction
Streptomyces, 5654
Sorbus
Geography, 3938–9, 5422
History and evolution, 3939
Hybridization, interspecific, 3938
Taxonomy, 3938–9, 5422
Sorghum
Asynapsis, 3440
Biochemistry, 1975
Birds, 4397, 4822
Breeding, 136, 224, 4391, 4397, 4486–7, 4492–4, 4824
Caryopsis, 2921, 4397, 4820
Chilo, 4823
Chimeras, 606
Chromosome breakage, 3440
Chromosome, fine structure, 71
Chromosome morphology, 71, 608, 3366
Colchicine, 605–6, 1659
Colletotrichum, 202
Colour, 136, 1976, 2921
Combining ability, 1668
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 1632, 3365, 3368
Dominance, 4816
Ensilage, 4821
Flower, 136
Genetics, 605, 1632, 1976, 2921, 3365, 4806
γ rays, 1659
Growth period, 4487
Height, 4806, 4814, 4816
Heterosis, 1657, 1976, 4397, 4813–4
History and evolution, 608, 3366
Hybridization, 136
Hybridization, interspecific, 224, 4397, 4815
Hybrid varieties, 603–4, 607, 1451, 1971–5, 2893, 2963, 2976, 3364, 4807–12
Inflorescence, 609, 4397
Leaf, 1976
Meiosis, 1978, 3367, 4815, 4910
Mičurinism, 4818
Morphology, 1976
Mutation, 4816
Mutation, induced, 605–6, 1559, 1976
Mutation, spontaneous, 5705
Nucleic acids, 71
Pollination, 4818–9
Polyhaploidy, 1978
Polyploidy, 224, 606, 608, 3367, 4397
Sorghum—*continued.*
Protein, 4820
Pseudomonas, 202
Pyrausta, 4824
Quality, nutritive value, 1638
Seedlings, 1976
Silica, 1979
Sphacelotheca, 611–2
Statistics. Genetics, 4806
Sterility, fertility, 136, 4397
Sterility, male, 136, 1632, 3365, 3367–8, 4491, 4494, 4812–4814
Striga, 4397
Trichometasphaeria, 549
Trogoderma, 4825
Variation, 4397
Varieties, 1977, 4817
Variety trials, 602, 1974, 1980, 4488–91, 4805, 4811
Xanthomonas, 202
Sorghum, for sugar
Colour, 161
Genetics, 161
Linkage, 161
Variety trials, 602, 5126
Sorgo, *see Sorghum*, for sugar
Sorosporium
Zea. Maize, 3311
Sound waves
Brassica. Cabbage, 3960
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 3960
Southern pea, *see Vigna*
Sowing
Cereals, 3044
Hordeum. Barley, 598
Triticum. Wheat, 1804, 3136, 3143
Soya bean, *see Glycine*
Sphacelotheca
Biotypes, 611–2
Mutation, spontaneous, 610
Sorghum, 611–2
Zea. Maize, 612, 4762
Sphaerotheca
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1074
Ribes. Gooseberry, 2331, 2428, 3769, 3878
Spikelet, *see* flower
Spinach, *see Spinacia*
Spinacia. Spinach
Aneuploidy, 5505
Bolting, 3995
Breeding, 2580
Cold resistance, 5450
Genetics, 2578, 2581, 5506
Peronospora, 259, 1318, 2580–1, 5506
Photoperiodism, 2579
Polyploidy, 5505
Sex, 2577–9
Sex chromosomes, 5505
Temperature, effect of, 2579
Translocation, 2578
Varieties, 1289, 3029
Variety trials, 5504
Spindle, 4309
Spines
Ribes. Gooseberry, 1182
Rubus. Blackberry, 2419, 3765, 3868
Sports, *see* mutation
Spring habit, *see* growth period
Sprouting, *see* germination
Sprouting broccoli, *see Brassica*
Spruce, *see Picea*
Squash, *see Cucurbita*
Squirrel tail, *see Hordeum*
Stamen, *see* flower
Starch
Malus. Apple, 1106

Starch—*continued.*
Pisum. Pea, 2645
Solanum. Potato, 830, 1579, 3547, 3579–80
Zea. Maize, 1931–2, 4751–2
Statistics, 1435, 1677, 5683
Statistics. Biometry, 4212
Bouteloua, 740
Hordeum. Barley, 3354
Larix. Larch, 2495
Linum. Linseed, 5235
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 2092
Pinus. Pine, 1257
Thea. Tea, 3698
Tsuga, 2487
Zea. Maize, 4682
Statistics. Cytology
Phleum, 4897
Statistics. Experimental designs, 1679, 2697, 4142
Beta. Sugar beet, 2232, 3662–3
Cereals, 4508
Crop plants, 1673, 1678, 2964, 2973, 4431
Dactylis, 4895
Forest trees, 3925, 5402
Glycine. Soya bean, 1399, 5607
Grasses, 4888
Hordeum. Barley, 595, 2974, 3332
Linum. Linseed, 1626
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 5162
Phaseolus, 2973
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 944
Sesamum. Sesame, 1673, 2973
Solanum. Potato, 3522, 3555–7
Trifolium. Red clover, 4402
Zea. Maize, 2973
Statistics. Genetics, 54–5, 1481, 1493, 1592, 2699, 2717, 2719, 2744–5, 4187–90, 4201, 4206–7, 4285
Andropogon, 731
Cocos. Coconut, 1169
Glycine. Soya bean, 5608–9, 2742, 5613–4
Hordeum. Barley, 569, 2718
Larix. Larch, 2489, 2493
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2615
Oryza. Rice, 2018, 2718
Panicum, 731
Pennisetum, 1969, 4803
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 944
Sorghum, 4806
Triticum. Wheat, 391, 3081–2
Zea. Maize, 465, 1904
Stem
Avena. Oats, 1846
Cucurbita, 4008
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3002
Hibiscus, 924
Hordeum. Barley, 287, 1604
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 4453
Lupinus. Lupin, 3002
Onobrychis. Sainfoin, 3492
Oryza. Rice, 4453
Triticum. Wheat, 287, 399, 421, 4537, 4620, 4650
Zea. Maize, 555, 1667, 1930, 4483
Stemphylium
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1357
See also Pleospora
Stephanoderes
Coffea. Coffee, 5197
Stereum
Prunus. Peach, 1139
Sterility, female
Musa. Banana, 1198
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 3680
Sterility, fertility, 91, 270, 1478, 1510, 1570–1, 2735–6, 2772, 2833, 2858–9, 4194–5, 4324–5
Achras, 4393
Sterility, fertility—*continued.*
Agropyron, 750, 4355, 4918
Anthoxanthum, 121
Arachis. Groundnut, 5331
Avena. Oats, 118, 3197
Beta, 3506
Beta. Sugar beet, 962
Brassica, 109, 4436
Brassica. Cabbage, 1605, 3990
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1605
Brassica. Rape, 1605
Brassica. Sprouting broccoli, 5501
Citrullus. Water melon, 4006
Coffea. Coffee, 3700
Corchorus. Jute, 918
Crop plants, 2978
Cryptomeria, 3941
Dactylis, 712
Danthonia, 2049
Eruca, 4436
Eucalyptus, 3937
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 426
Feijoa, 1148
Festuca, 727, 3400, 3428
Fragaria. Strawberry, 3886
Glycine. Soya bean, 1645
Gossypium. Cotton, 5082
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1053
Hevea. Rubber, 3758
Hibiscus, 3638, 5110
Hordeum. Barley, 1953, 1960, 3347–8
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 870, 3602
Lepidium. Cress, 4436
Linum. Flax, 2203
Lolium, 115–6, 121, 727, 3400, 3424
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 92, 2626, 4051
Malus. Apple, 2318, 3809, 3812, 5270
Medicago, 117, 3453, 3458
Musa. Banana, 2446–7
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2251, 4369
Oryza. Rice, 638, 643, 647–8, 3370, 3378, 3388, 4364
Paspalum, 2037, 3433, 4906
Pennisetum, 736
Persea. Avocado, 4417
Phalaris, 730, 4422
Phleum, 720, 2029–30
Picea. Spruce, 2530
Pisum. Pea, 1405
Prunus. Cherry, 1136, 1577, 2325, 2379, 3838
Prunus. Plum, 5291
Psidium. Guava, 2396
Pyrus. Pear, 5281
Ribes. Black currant, 3870, 3872
Ribes. Gooseberry, 3870
Ribes. Red currant, 3870
Rubus. Raspberry, 5351
Secale. Rye, 330, 3220, 3223, 4672
Sesamum. Sesame, 5231
Solanum. Egg plant, 4060
Solanum. Potato, 816–7, 829, 2129, 3545, 3570
Sorghum, 136, 4397
Theobroma. Cacao, 1018, 4418
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 782
Tripsacum, 3271
Triticum. Wheat, 129, 155, 329–30, 4594
Vaccinium, 2429
Vicia. Broad bean, 118, 4067
Vicia. Vetch, 2069
Vitis, 3904–5, 5388, 5390
Zea. Maize, 526, 538, 1869, 3271
Sterility, male, 90, 2778
Allium. Onion, 1301
Beta, 150
Beta. Sugar beet, 952, 1581, 3673, 4358, 5143
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764, 3983

Sterility, male—*continued.*
Brassica. Cabbage, 3983
Brassica. Cauliflower, 3983
Bromus, 723
Crop plants, 248
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2603
Cucurbita, 4007
Dactylis, 3417
Daucus. Carrot, 2553, 2948, 3969, 5454
Gossypium. Cotton, 2185, 3617, 5083
Haynaldia, 3095
Helianthus. Sunflower, 3745
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 205, 5554
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 3680, 3685
Papaver. Poppy, 1021
Secale. Rye, 4676
Solanum. Potato, 3571–2
Sorghum, 136, 1632, 3365, 3367–8, 4491, 4494, 4812, 4814
Triticum. Wheat, 1797, 3095, 4603
Vaccinium, 3880
Zea. Maize, 126, 491–2, 535–6, 1578, 1620, 1634, 1663, 1898, 1924–6, 2894, 3242, 4471–2, 4709, 4719, 4725, 4744–9, 4759
Sterility, self, 5, 93
Andropogon, 4907
Avena. Oats, 3200
Brassica. Cabbage, 160
Caragana, 1230
Carya. Pecan, 5324
Citrus. Lime, 5312
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3189
Linum. Flax, 2871
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 2093
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4051–2
Medicago, 768, 771
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 812, 1712
Picea. Spruce, 1230
Ribes. Black currant, 5352
Ribes. Gooseberry, 5352
Ribes. Red currant, 5352
Rubus. Blackberry, 5352
Rubus. Raspberry, 5352
Secale. Rye, 3221
Solanum. Potato, 812
Theobroma. Cacao, 1676, 4408, 5203
Ulmus. Elm, 2499
Vaccinium, 2429
Zizyphus. Jujube, 2413
Steudnera
Chromosome number, 158
Stigma, *see* flower
Stipa
Amphidiploidy, 4915
History and evolution, 4915
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4914
Hybridization, interspecific, 737, 4915
Leaf, 738
Meiosis, 4914
Morphology, 4914
Polyploidy, 737
Taxonomy, 738
Stomata
Arachis. Groundnut, 3853
Carya. Pecan, 1153
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1340
Hordeum. Barley, 3334
Pyrus. Pear, 1119
Stock, *see* grafting
Stone fruits
Biochemistry, 1122
Hybridization, wide, 5254
Land races, 1088
Pathology, 2326
Physiology, 1121
Seed, 1121
Stone fruits—*continued.*
Taxonomy, 1122
Varieties, 2894
Storage quality, *see* quality, for storage
Strawberry, *see Fragaria*
Streak rot
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5574
Streptomyces
Biotypes, 3585
Chlortetracycline, 1422
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 837
Genetics, 5655
Heterocaryosis, 5654
Molecular genetics, 5659
Mutation, 5657
Mutation, induced, 4116–7
Neutrons, 4116
Oxytetracycline, 4117
Pastinaca. Parsnip, 2537
Radiation, 5656
Segregation, 1422, 4115, 5656
Solanum. Potato, 150, 167, 823, 837–8, 2126, 3564, 3585, 4406, 5009
Somatic reduction, 5654
Streptomycin, 5655
Transduction, lysogeny and related phenomena, 4116, 5658
Tyrosinase, 837
Ultraviolet rays, 4116, 5655, 5659
Variation, 5656
X rays, 5659
Streptomycin, 2720
Streptomyces, 5655
Striga
Sorghum, 4397
Style, *see* flower
Subterranean clover, *see Trifolium*
Successional crops
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5572
Oryza. Rice, 4864
Succinic acid
Cannabis. Hemp, 916
Sugar, 79, 2842
Allium. Garlic, 5474
Beta. Sugar beet, 964–5, 2235, 5135–7
Cereals, 3043
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1195
Hordeum. Barley, 1734
Malus. Apple, 1106
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 5116
Sesamum. Sesame, 3736
Triticum. Wheat, 384, 1734
Zea. Maize, 555
Sugar beet, *see Beta*
Sugar cane, *see Saccharum*
Sulphur
Allium. Garlic, 5474
Sulphuric acid
Gossypium. Cotton, 2195
Sulphydrils, 2822
Sunflower, *see Helianthus*
Sunn hemp, *see Crotalaria*, for fibre
Swede, *see Brassica*
Sweet clover, *see Melilotus*
Sweet corn, *see Zea*
Sweet potato, *see Ipomoea*
Sweet sorghum, *see Sorghum*, for sugar
Symbiosis
Leguminous forage crops, 4114
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 3503
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 773
Synapsis, *see* meiosis
Synchytrium
Biotypes, 852–3, 1579, 2139–40, 3593–5

Synchytrium—continued.
Solanum. Potato, 818, 851–3, 1579, 2138–41, 2907, 3590–5, 4118, 5032
Syndesis, *see* meiosis
Synthetics
Agropyron, 2939, 4917
Beta. Sugar beet, 109
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764
Brassica. Rape, 1036–7, 2939
Bromus, 722, 2939
Dactylis, 711
Gossypium. Cotton, 2169, 5072
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 4404
Medicago, 133, 763–5, 2052, 2939, 3455
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 2073
Pennisetum, 4389
Trifolium. Red clover, 2058, 4404
Trifolium. White clover, 682, 688
Vicia. Broad bean, 118
Zea. Maize, 3263
Zea. Popcorn, 4111
Systematics, *see* taxonomy

TANGERINE, *see Citrus*
Tannins
Gossypium. Cotton, 2199
Lespedeza, 4962
Vitis, 1221
Tapioca, *see Manihot*
Taraxacum, for rubber
Nutrients, 4444
Root, 4444
Taro, *see Colocasia*
Taxonomy, 68, 103, 1443, 1572, 2702, 2704–6, 2861–3, 2865, 4153–4, 4236, 4328, 5695–7
Aegilops, 1832
Agropyron, 753
Agrostis, 717
Allium, 3977, 3979
Andropogoneae, 732
Astragalus, 4978
Avena. Oats, 1845
Bothriochloa, 3438
Bouteloua, 740
Brassica, 5479
Brassica. Cabbage, 2571
Bromus, 2033
Capillipedium, 3438
Capsicum, 3723
Carthamus. Safflower, 2311
Cenchrus, 689
Citrus, 2391
Coffea. Coffee, 1013–5, 5194–5
Corchorus. Jute, 2212, 2930–1
Crop plants, 104–6, 2995
Cucurbita, 5525
Danthonia, 2049
Dichanthium, 735, 3438–9
Digitaria, 4911
Dioscorea. Yam, 979
Eragrostis, 743
Erianthus, 5123
Eucalyptus, 1248, 5421
Festuca, 729, 3430
Forest trees, 4173
Glycine. Soya bean, 1396, 5621, 5625
Gossypium. Cotton, 1462, 2929, 5068
Grasses, 2864, 4164–5
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1056
Helminthosporium, 292
Hibiscus, 3637
Holcus, 3443–4
Hordeum. Barley, 3324, 3331
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 872–4
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1323 ,5507, 5509
Taxonomy—*continued.*
Lathyrus, 4980
Lespedeza, 788
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 800, 4974
Lupinus. Lupin, 2087
Malus. Apple, 1582
Medicago, 117, 3453
Musa. Banana, 1199, 2448
Narenga, 5123
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 2258, 5177
Nothofagus, 5415
Oil plants, 1452
Oryza. Rice, 646, 3384–5, 4836
Palms, 1465
Panicum, 689
Phalaris, 2039
Phaseolus, 1388
Picea. Spruce, 5438
Pinus. Pine, 2527, 3951
Populus. Poplar, 2508, 5410
Prunus. Peach, 2384
Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 2490
Puccinia, 1827
Rheum. Rhubarb, 3996
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 5123
Salix. Willow, 1250, 2514, 5423
Sclerostachya, 5123
Secale. Rye, 454, 3012
Setaria, 598
Solanum. Potato, 817, 2133, 2880, 2989, 4166
Sorbus, 3938–9, 5422
Stipa, 738
Stone fruits, 1122
Thea. Tea, 1007, 3694
Trifolium, 3462
Trifolium. Minor species, 2065
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 4422
Triticum. Wheat, 258, 454, 3122
Ulmus. Elm, 2510
Vigna. Cowpea, 4083
Vitis, 1219, 2477, 5392
Zea. Maize, 1934
Tea, *see Thea*
Temperature, effect of, 4215, 4258, 4422
Allium, 1305
Agropyron, 752
Avena. Oats, 4668
Beta. Sugar beet, 3671
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764
Brassica. Cauliflower, 4312
Capsicum, 3722
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2602, 4018, 5533
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 4654
Festuca, 3420
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1185
Glycine. Soya bean, 2663
Gossypium. Cotton, 890
Grasses, 691
Hordeum. Barley, 1656, 1947, 3334, 4514, 4524
Linum. Flax, 3630
Lolium, 2034, 2841, 3420
Oryza. Rice, 1987, 2003, 4856, 4860
Phaseolus, 150
Phleum, 134, 3420
Poa, 4894
Saccharomyces, 4132
Secale. Rye, 1763
Solanum. Potato, 3566
Spinacia. Spinach, 2579
Trifolium. White clover, 2062
Triticum. Wheat, 178, 1763, 1810, 1828–31, 3185, 4514, 4524, 4596–7
Vitis, 1222
Zea. Maize, 466, 1579, 1584, 1919, 1935, 3294–5, 4728, 4740, 4757

Teosinte, *see Euchlaena*
Tephrosia
Rotenoids, 5248
Teratology, *see* development, abnormal
Termites
Setaria, 1967
Testa, *see* seed
Texture
Triticum. Wheat, 320
Zea. Maize, 4732
Thea. Tea
Breeding, 1005, 2270
Calcium oxalate, 3698
Cold resistance, 2272, 5187
Exobasidium, 5189
Fruit, 3698
History and evolution, 3019
Inbreeding, 3698
Inflorescence, 3697
Mutation, induced, 5186
Pollen, 3024
Pratylenchus, 3697
Quality, of edible product, 1006, 5188
Quantitative characters, 3698
Radioactive isotopes, 5186
Selection, artificial, 2271, 3698
Statistics. Biometry, 3698
Taxonomy, 1007, 3698
Varieties, 5187
Yield, 2271, 3698–9
Themeda
Chromosome number, 4390
Theobroma. Cacao
Breeding, 2960, 4419, 5198–203
Combining ability, 3706
Cushion gall, 1018
Fat, 5203
Geography, 1020
γ rays, 1018, 4408
Growth period, 4408
Hybridization, 1675
Hybridization, intergeneric, 4408
Hybridization, interspecific, 1018, 4408
Inbreeding, 1676
Marasmius, 221, 1675, 3706–7, 4419
Oxygen, 4408
Pectolytic enzymes, 3709
Phytophthora, 266, 1018, 1020, 2274, 3708–9, 4408, 5200, 5203
Plant collections, 3707, 4410
Pollination, 221, 5204
Polyphenol oxidase, 2274, 3709
Quality, nutritive value, 4419
Radiation, 4443
Rodents, 5203
Selection, artificial, 1019
Sterility, fertility, 1018, 4418
Sterility, self, 1676, 4408, 5203
Varieties, 1676, 4418–9
Variety trials, 220, 3707
Viruses, 5200–1
Yield, 1019, 3707
Therioaphis
Medicago, 765–6
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 3496
Theriophonum
Chromosome number, 158
Thiamin
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 224
Thielaviopsis
Biotypes, 999
Gossypium. Cotton, 3621
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 990, 999, 2255, 3683
Thiourea
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2582
Thorn apple, *see Datura*, in medicine
Thorns, *see* spines
Thyme, *see Thymus*
Thymus. Thyme
Cold resistance, 5650
Essential oil, 5650
Tillering
Cereals, 3044
Dactylis, 714, 716
Euchlaena, 2935
Oryza. Rice, 641, 4453
Secale. Rye, 118, 3013
Trifolium. Red clover, 3474
Triticum. Wheat, 3013
Zea. Maize, 490, 2935
Zea. Sweet corn, 2949
Tilletia
Biotypes, 1815, 3174
History and evolution, 420
Hybridization, interspecific, 4626
Secale. Rye, 3215
Triticum. Wheat, 180–1, 192, 200, 357, 360, 420, 1815, 3173–5, 4625, 4627
Timber quality, *see* quality, of timber
Timothy, *see Phleum*
Tomato, *see Lycopersicon*
Toria, *see Brassica*
Torulopsis, 5682
γ rays, 5682
Mutation, induced, 5682
Toxic soils
Citrus. Pomelo, 1079
Crop plants, 1444
Lupinus. Lupin, 3500
Malus. Apple, 2949
Oryza. Rice, 2015–7, 4863
Triticum. Wheat, 2923, 3160
Zea. Maize, 542
Toxoptera
Avena. Oats, 3061
Biotypes, 3187
Hordeum. Barley, 1964, 3061
Triticum. Wheat, 3061, 3187, 4651
Tragopogon. Salsify
Colour, 1295
Hybridization, interspecific, 1295
Ligule, 1295
Tragus
Chromosome number, 4390
Transduction
Bacteriophages, 5658
Transduction, lysogeny and related phenomena, 13, 26, 1486–9, 1494, 2733–5, 2737, 2769–73, 4229–32, 4317
Streptomyces, 4116, 5658
Transformation, 27, 1469, 1494, 2731, 4174, 4233–6, 5684
Rhizobium, 4114, 4332
Saccharomyces, 1425, 4792, 5672
Translocation, 4317
Agropyron, 332
Anthoxanthum, 3441
Avena. Oats, 3199
Carthamus. Safflower, 186
Dactylis, 1577
Gossypium. Cotton, 887
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1053
Hordeum. Barley, 585, 1656, 1733, 1950
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 4043
Oryza. Rice, 638, 643, 1733, 1988, 2004–5, 4852
Paspalum, 3432
Secale. Rye, 190, 450
Spinacia. Spinach, 2578
Tripsacum, 3271
Triticum. Wheat, 190, 332, 4592–3
Vicia. Broad bean, 2851
Zea. Maize, 525, 1915–6, 1918, 3270, 3289–91, 3310

Transpiration, *see* water balance
Triazine derivatives, 4270
2,4,5-Trichlorophenoxypropionic acid
Elaeis. Oil palm, 3749
Trichometasphaeria
Biotypes, 549
Hybridization, 549
Sorghum, 549
Zea. Maize, 548, 1617, 1939–40, 3310, 4475, 4761
Triethyleneiminotriazine
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 224, 4422
Triethylene melamine, 1506
Vicia. Broad bean, 1551
Trifolium
Breeding, 2901, 3402
Chromosome number, 4940
Heterodera, 1717
Taxonomy, 3462
Variety trials, 2889
Trifolium. Alsike clover
Chromosome morphology, 3482
Hybridization, interspecific, 4945
Mičurinism, 2059
Photoperiodism, 776, 4941
Polyploidy, 142, 1606, 3482, 3484, 4941
Quality, nutritive value, 1606
Soil pH, 2059
Varieties, 239, 1606, 1706
Variety trials, 3449, 3467, 3484, 4952
Viruses, 781
Trifolium. Crimson clover
Varieties, 239
Trifolium. Minor species
Chromosome number, 2065
Development, 784, 3485
Genetics, 3485
Habit, 3485
Kabatiella, 784
Polyploidy, 150, 784–5
Quality, nutritive value, 785
Seed, 1666
Selection, artificial, 1666
Taxonomy, 2065
Variety trials, 783
Trifolium. Red clover
Biotypes, 692
Breeding, 674, 2892, 4407, 4886, 4944
Cold resistance, 775, 2060, 3480
Combining ability, 4404
Development, 3477
Ditylenchus, 674, 3481
Erysiphe, 2058
Fruit, 1578
Genetics, 692, 778, 1674, 4332
Gibberellin, 3469
Gottholdsteineria, 4402
Heterosis, 3469, 4402
Hybridization, interspecific, 776, 4945
Inbreeding, 4403
Kabatiella, 2058
Land races, 780, 4947–8
Leaf, 779
Leptodiscus, 778
Melolontha, 1720
Mičurinism, 2059, 3469
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 777
Pathology, 3479
Perennial habit, 778
Photoperiodism, 3480, 4941
Plant collections, 3468
Pollination, 3478
Polyploidy, 142, 1606, 2060, 2902, 2968, 3467, 3472–7, 4941, 4949
Quality, nutritive value, 3475
Trifolium. Red Clover—*continued*.
Rhizobium, 4332
Sclerotinia, 2902
Seed, 775, 3477
Seed production, 2060, 3476
Selection, artificial, 778
Size, 3477
Statistics. Experimental designs, 4402
Synthetics, 2058, 4404
Tillering, 3474
Varieties, 677, 779, 1606, 3403, 3470–1, 3473, 4946
Variety trials, 777, 3449, 3463–8, 4942–3
Viruses, 778, 781, 1674
Water balance, 4949
X rays, 3469
Yield, 775, 3477
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 1444
Breeding, 224, 673
Genetics, 2064
Growth period, 224, 2063, 4422
Harvesting, 3450
Heat, drought, resistance, 782, 4422
History and evolution, 4422
Mutation, induced, 224, 2063
Neutrons, 224, 2063
Pathology, 3450
Radiation, 4422
Sterility, fertility, 782
Taxonomy, 4422
Varieties, 782, 2064, 4953
Variation, 3450
Viruses, 224, 2064, 4422
X rays, 224, 2063
Trifolium. White clover
Breeding, 1641–3, 2892
Calcium, 3483
Chromosome morphology, 3482
Competition, 3483
Cyanogenetic compounds, 224
Development, 688, 1641–2
Ditylenchus, 674
Ecotypes, 4951
Euscelis, 120
Flower, 2062
Genetics, 224
γ rays, 2061
Habit, 688, 1641–2
Harvesting, 3450
Hybridization, 688
Hybridization, interspecific, 776
Iron, 3483
Leaf, 2061
Magnesium, 3483
Mutation, induced, 2061
Pathology, 3450
Pellicularia, 1643
Phosphorus, 3483
Photoperiodism, 2062, 4941
Polyploidy, 3482, 4941
Rhizobium, 117
Seed production, 682
Synthetics, 682, 688
Temperature, effect of, 2062
Variation, 117, 3450, 3483
Variegation, 2061
Varieties, 1606, 3403
Variety trials, 4951
Viruses, 120
Trigonella
Chromosome morphology, 158
Colchicine, 158
Polyploidy, 158
2,3,5-Triphenyltetrazolium chloride
Zea. Maize, 1927

Tripsacum
History and evolution, 502
Hybridization, intergeneric, 502, 1885, 3271
Inflorescence, 3287
Quantitative characters, 3271
Sterility, fertility, 3271
Translocation, 3271
Triticum. Wheat
Aberrant spikelets, 224, 4422
Aminoacids, 336, 385, 1734, 1809
Amphidiploidy, 335, 748, 1766, 3091, 3097, 4584
Amylase, 1795, 3147
Aneuploidy, 322, 368, 370, 414, 418, 1794, 2940, 2950, 3131–2, 3134, 4351, 4353, 4357, 4545, 4587
Ascorbic acid, 1803
Back crossing, 2950
Biochemistry, 4647
1,4-Bis-diazoacetylbutane, 3103
Boron, 329
β rays, 3131, 4380, 4562, 4567
Breeding, 148, 176, 193, 204, 223, 309–10, 338, 352, 372, 1587, 1601, 1617, 1730, 1743, 1746, 1750, 1783, 1799-800, 1807, 1812, 1816, 1819, 1825–6, 2897, 2901, 2923, 2959, 2982, 3061, 3065, 3074, 3076, 3167, 4499, 4528, 4531, 4535, 4610, 4617, 4621
Caffeine, 2838
Caffeine derivatives, 84
Caryopsis, 1817, 2745, 2950, 4384, 4612, 4648
Cell division, 2838, 3130, 4587
Cell inclusions, 1793
Cephus, 421, 4650
Chemicals, effect of, 4558
Chromosome aberrations, 84, 285, 339, 366, 1732, 1763, 2838, 3041, 3087, 3096, 3102, 3131, 3133, 4545, 4567, 4590–1
Chromosome morphology, 365, 3129, 4586
Chromosome number, 1766, 3094, 3097, 4585
Chromosome transference, 367
Climate, 309, 423
Cochliobolus, 4623
Colchicine, 3091
Cold, effect of, 4587
Cold resistance, 155, 287, 360, 396–7, 1736, 1795, 1807–9, 2959, 3017, 3162–4, 4501, 4520–1, 4546, 4549, 4552, 4617
Colour, 336, 339, 1817, 2745, 3039, 3106, 4561, 4566–7
Combining ability, 188, 391
Competition, 4615–6
Cuernovaca, 3037
Cytology, 364, 375
Cytoplasm, 4618
Dead heads, 395
Development, 148, 316, 392–3, 398, 1806, 1810, 3136, 4332
Development, abnormal, 1804
Diethylsulphate, 4564
Dominance, 3000, 3099, 3109, 3149
Dormancy, 178, 1732, 3041, 3145–7, 4597, 4617
Ecotypes, 258, 361
Embryo, 1769, 3154, 4517, 4604
Endosperm, 3130, 3155, 4568
Enzymes, 1765, 1808
Epistasis, 4553
Erysiphe, 129, 259, 1587, 1811, 3078, 3170, 4498–9, 4621–2, 4641
Ethyleneimine, 3101, 3103, 3105, 3133, 4564
Ethylene oxide, 4564
Ethyl methane sulphonate, 4564
Fertilization, sexual, 375–6, 3132, 3151, 4602
Flower, 3152
Fluoranhydride of isopropyl ester of methylphosphoric acid, 3103
Fungi, 287, 400, 3169

Triticum. Wheat—*continued*.
Genetics, 180–1, 189, 192, 195, 201, 264–5, 313–22 368, 379, 396, 401, 406, 414–8, 1650, 1734, 1754, 1806 1817–8, 2745, 2940, 2950, 3061, 3080–2, 3087, 3153 4351–4, 4422, 4536–8, 4611, 4625, 4634, 4637, 4643–6 4648
Genome analysis, 1762, 3132, 4551, 4589, 4593
Geographical races, 1731
Germination, 371, 4503, 4595, 4596
Gibberella, 1812, 4624
Gluten, 195
Grafting, 1694, 4517, 4604
γ rays, 376, 1731–2, 1768, 3039, 3041, 3098, 3100–1 3104, 3106, 3130, 3133, 3155, 4380, 4562–3, 4566–7
Growth period, 150, 204, 309, 341–2, 372, 1695, 1770–2 1784–5, 2893, 2950, 3000, 3108–9, 3124, 3137–44, 4353 4514, 4571–3
Habit, 316, 322,
Hairs, 2745, 2950, 3153
Haploidy, 4593
Haplothrips, 3037
Harvesting, 1787
Heat, drought, resistance, 287, 398, 1810, 1831, 4618
Height, 418, 1754, 2950, 2959, 4357, 4545
Heterodera, 1741
History and evolution, 317, 338, 362–3, 365, 368, 1792–3 1832, 2988, 2991, 3007, 3013, 3128, 4570, 4584, 4586
Hybridization, 118, 323, 1756, 2857, 3082–3, 4496, 4539 40, 4591, 4602
Hybridization, graft, 340, 446, 1769, 4568, 4604
Hybridization, intergeneric, 128, 155, 190, 204, 265, 282, 327–34, 454, 747, 1583–4, 1587, 1761–5, 3085, 3089–96, 3103, 3105, 3122, 4353, 4547–55, 4653
Hybridization, interspecific, 129, 155, 265, 282, 322, 324–6, 334, 367, 1584, 1757–60, 1764, 2893, 2950, 3080, 3085–8, 3138, 4541–6, 4582, 4584–5, 4603
Hybridization, wide, 3079, 3085
Hybrid varieties, 3084
Inflorescence, 317, 322, 325, 377, 379, 397, 1817, 2984, 3153, 4352–3, 4555, 4565, 4637
Inheritance of acquired characters, 1729
Irrigation, 1752–3
Leaf blotch, 4458
Leptosphaeria, 4641
Lethals, 150, 1650, 1755, 4547
Light, effect of, 419, 421
Linkage, 379, 1755
Lodging, 176, 193, 399, 1617, 1750, 1789, 2923, 3093, 3165–8, 4619–20
Meiosis, 324, 1794, 3086, 3095, 3131, 4536, 4550, 4553, 4588
Mičurinism, 127, 282, 341–3, 373–4, 1694–5, 1730, 1760 1770–2, 1785, 1804, 3084, 3107–9, 3138–42, 3150–1, 3178, 4514, 4556, 4569, 4600–2
Mitomycin C, 2838
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 343, 1661, 3161
Morphology, 3131
Multiple genes, 224, 3081–2
Mutation, 336, 4557
Mutation, induced, 155, 190, 337–9, 1584, 1587, 1768 2959, 3039, 3098–106, 3177, 4381–2, 4509–10, 4559–61 4564–7, 4597
Myleran, 4564
Neutrons, 285, 332, 339, 364, 369, 3098, 3102, 3104, 4509 4558–60, 4564
Nitrous oxide, 370, 4350, 4594
Nucleic acids, 285, 375, 1797
Nutrients, 3774, 4519
Pathology, 148, 355, 394, 1587
Perennial habit, 204, 4553
Photoperiodism, 397, 1830, 3088, 3144
Photosynthesis, 3080
Physiology, 1600, 1810
Phytophaga, 1788

Triticum. Wheat—*continued*.
Plant collections, 310, 380, 387–90, 400, 3022, 4518, 4613, 4621
Plastids, 4381
Pollen, 3083
Pollination, 373–4, 1767, 1796, 2857, 3148–50, 3152, 4516, 4598–601
Polyembryony, 3131
Polyploidy, 285, 327, 333, 365, 369–70, 2950, 3131, 3133, 3135, 3171, 4350, 4509–10, 4584, 4594
Protein, 319–20, 385–6, 4610–2
Puccinia, 129, 183–4, 189, 198, 201, 259, 264–5, 289, 311–4, 326, 358–9, 379, 402–19, 708, 1449, 1587, 1650, 1740, 1766, 1816–29, 2894, 2940, 2950, 2963, 3052, 3087, 3126–7, 3176–85, 4400, 4462, 4501, 4505, 4524, 4549, 4583, 4621, 4628–48
Quality, for cooking, 3125
Quality, of edible product, 150, 334, 351–2, 1734, 1786, 2885
Quality, for milling and baking, 162, 193, 318, 353–4, 378–83, 1722, 1751, 1798–802, 2924, 3156–8, 4501–2, 4549, 4565, 4606–9
Quality, nutritive value, 378, 4605
Quantitative characters, 1754, 3081–2, 4352
Radiation, 338, 4382, 4517
Radioactive isotopes, 366, 4384
Reproduction, 3092
Root, 399, 1750
Seedlings, 1671, 1754
Seed production, 343
Segregation, 4381
Selection, artificial, 162, 343, 1773
Septoria, 4649
Shedding, 314, 360, 4515
Sitotroga, 3186
Soil pH, 1767
Sowing, 1804, 3136, 3143
Statistics. Genetics, 391, 3081–2
Stem, 287, 399, 421, 4537, 4620, 4650
Sterility, fertility, 129, 155, 329–30, 4594
Sterility, male, 1797, 3095, 4603
Sugar, 384, 1734
Taxonomy, 258, 3122
Temperature, effect of, 178, 1763, 1810, 1828–31, 3185, 4514, 4524, 4596–7
Texture, 320
Tillering, 3013
Tilletia, 180–1, 192, 200, 357, 360, 420, 1815, 3173–5, 4625, 4627
Toxic soils, 2923, 3160
Toxoptera, 3061, 3187, 4651
Translocation, 190, 332, 4592–3
Ustilago, 356, 401, 1738, 1813–4, 3050, 3171–2
Variation, 331, 363, 1767, 3104, 3123, 4556
Varieties, 239, 344–60, 1601, 1617, 1730, 1769, 1774–91, 1796, 1819, 2886, 2894, 2950, 2963, 3017, 3040, 3078, 3110–27, 4340, 4396, 4409, 5412, 4520, 4549, 4557, 4574–83, 4597
Variety trials, 155, 277, 295–308, 311–2, 389–90, 1744–5, 1747–9, 1751–3, 1800, 3038, 3063–4, 3066–73, 3075, 3077, 4500, 4504, 4507, 4527, 4529–30, 4532–4, 4609, 5263
Vernalization, 127, 397, 1729, 1773, 1790, 3109, 3172
Viruses, 360, 422, 3062
Water,effect of, 1809
X rays, 155, 190, 285, 293, 337, 368, 1584, 3098–9, 3104, 3106, 3131, 3135–6, 3177, 4509, 4559–61, 4564, 4566, 4590, 4592, 4595
Yield, 148,162, 320, 379, 391–3, 1805–6, 1830, 3159, 4535, 4612, 4614
Trogoderma
Sorghum, 4825
Tryptophane
Grasses, 704
Zea. Maize, 1932
Tsuga
Clines, 2517
Cold resistance, 3942
Geographical races, 3942
Geography, 2487, 2491
Height, 2487
Photoperiodism, 2517
Quality, of timber, 2515, 3942
Seed, 2491
Statistics. Biometry, 2487
Tuber
Solanum. Potato, 849, 3572, 5011
Tung, *see Aleurites*
Tungus meteorite
Forest trees, 5405
Larix. Larch, 5404
Pinus. Pine, 5404
Turnip, *see Brassica*
Twinning
Capsicum, 5218
Cocos. Coconut, 1168
Twitch, *see Agropyron*
Typhonium
Chromosome number, 158
Tyrosinase, 1471
Streptomyces, 837
Tyrosine
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2631, 5552

ULMUS. Elm
Breeding, 4158
Ceratocystis, 2499
History and evolution, 2510
Hybridization, 2499
Hybridization, interspecific, 2499
Leaf, 2813
Sterility, self, 2499
Taxonomy, 2510
Varieties, 2488, 5413
Ultraviolet rays, 26, 1489, 1547, 1562–3, 2773, 2792, 2794, 2796–7, 2821–3, 4174–6, 4178–9, 4227–8, 4262, 4271, 4273
Aspergillus, 2678–80, 5660
Avena. Oats, 1850
Cereals, 3048
Crop plants, 4461
Mangifera. Mango, 5320
Penicillium, 4127
Saccharomyces, 2688, 4377
Streptomyces, 4116, 5655, 5659
Zea. Maize, 552
Uncinula
Vitis, 1226, 2481, 5395
Uracil
Zea. Maize, 3274
Uromyces
Biotypes, 754, 2653, 4399
Dactylis, 2027
Medicago, 754
Phaseolus, 2653, 2963, 4077, 4399
Ustilago
Avena. Oats, 439
Biotypes, 401, 439, 1813–4
Cell division, 552
Genetics, 551–2
Grasses, 4891
Heterothallism, 551
History and evolution, 4891
Hordeum. Barley, 137, 1604, 1738, 3050, 4798
Hybridization, interspecific, 3410, 4891
Linkage, 551
Polyploidy, 552
Segregation, 552, 3312
Sex, 552
Triticum. Wheat, 356, 401, 1738, 1813–4, 3050, 3171–2

Ustilago—continued.
Zea. Maize, 550–2, 1941–2, 4763

VACCINIUM
Colour, 5358
Genetics, 5358
Hybridization, interspecific, 2429
Sterility, fertility, 2429
Sterility, male, 3880
Sterility, self, 2429
Varieties, 3879
Valsa
Biotypes, 5300
Prunus. Peach, 5300
Variation, 1436, 1496, 2997, 2999, 3009, 4192
Agropyron, 331, 4921
Arachis. Groundnut, 2405, 5339
Avena. Oats, 1637, 4259
Bambusa, 4916
Capsicum, 5219
Cenchrus, 689
Chloris, 741, 4400
Chrysopogon, 689
Coffea. Coffee, 5192–3
Coix, 661
Cola, 3712
Crambe, 5158
Cucumis. Cucumber, 2601
Cucurbita. Vegetable marrow, 2593
Dactylis, 3417
Elyonurus, 689
Festuca, 3420
Gigantochloa, 4916
Gossypium. Cotton, 5085
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1053
Heteropogon, 689
Hordeum. Barley, 4774
Humulus. Hop, 5206
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 2144
Iseilema, 689
Juglans. Walnut, 1152
Leucaena, 224
Lolium, 3420
Lupinus. Lupin, 2081
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 5540
Malus. Apple, 3794
Marssonina, 2509
Medicago, 3450, 4930–1
Medicinal plants, 3753
Oryza. Rice, 1990–1, 3379, 3382–3, 4360–3
Oxytenanthera, 4916
Panicum, 689
Phalaris, 730, 4422
Phleum, 3420
Pinus. Pine, 2523–4, 2526, 5425
Pisum. Pea, 2671
Poa, 113
Prunus. Apricot, 5251
Prunus. Cherry, 3834
Pseudotsuga. Douglas fir, 2535
Quercus. Oak, 3929
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1043
Rubus, 3765
Saccharomyces, 4133
Secale. Rye, 445
Sehima, 689
Solanum. Potato, 834, 3557
Sorghum, 4397
Streptomyces, 5656
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 3450
Trifolium. White clover, 117, 3450, 3483
Triticum. Wheat, 331, 363, 1767, 3104, 3123, 4556
Viruses, 2244
Vitis, 3897
Zea. Maize, 1630, 1904
Variegation
Allium, 3978
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2614, 2622–3, 4026
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 4964
Trifolium. White clover, 2061
Zea. Popcorn, 2675
Varieties
Agropyron, 749, 3446
Allium. Onion, 239, 1290, 2545, 2560
Allium. Shallot, 150, 5475
Arachis. Groundnut, 5333–4, 5336
Astragalus, 4977
Avena. Oats, 239, 434–6, 1584, 1602, 1840–4, 3204–5, 4663–5
Benincasa, 2595
Beta. Beetroot, 1289–90, 5449
Beta. Mangel, 4982
Beta. Sugar beet, 958, 1581, 2230, 2236, 2240
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 1289, 1580, 2546
Brassica. Cabbage, 239, 1309, 1580, 2569, 2571, 2903, 2908, 3989, 5486, 5489, 5492–4
Brassica. Cauliflower, 1290, 1706, 2574–5, 5449
Brassica. Kohl rabi, 805
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 238–9, 1605
Brassica. Rape, 1605, 2291, 3029, 3731, 5227–9
Brassica. Swede, 3513
Brassica. Toria, 5223
Brassica. Turnip, 3512, 4984–5
Cajanus, 4107
Camelina, 1605
Cannabis. Hemp, 912, 1578, 1610, 2206
Capsicum, 208, 2949, 3717–20, 5213
Carica. Papaya, 1171
Castanea. Chestnut, 5325
Ceratonia. Carob, 1151
Cereals, 283–4, 1725, 3040
Cicer. Chickpea, 4104
Cichorium. Chicory, 3998
Citrullus. Water melon, 1332, 5521
Citrus, 5303–4
Citrus. Citron, 5304
Citrus. Lemon, 1144, 5308
Citrus. Orange, 1143, 2389, 5308–9
Citrus. Tangerine, 5308
Coffea. Coffee, 1012, 5195
Colocasia, 4411, 5157
Corchorus. Jute, 3635
Corylus. Hazel, 3850
Crop plants, 1611, 1680, 1708–9, 2711, 2966–7, 3030, 4447, 5714
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1290, 1338–9, 1707, 2949, 3963, 4013, 5449, 5529–32
Cucumis. Melon, 1328–9, 2587–8, 2949, 5516–7
Cucurbita, 211, 2592
Cynodon, 721
Dactylis, 677, 679, 713
Daucus. Carrot, 1706, 2539, 2550–1, 2903, 5449, 5453
Dioscorea. Yam, 1615
Diospyros. Persimmon, 2398
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 279, 428
Festuca, 677
Ficus. Fig, 1087
Fragaria. Strawberry, 160, 1192–4, 2333–4, 2436–9, 2959, 3882–4, 5361–3
Fruit crops, 1086, 2335, 3767, 3779–80, 5255
Glycine. Soya bean, 1395–6, 2659, 4084, 5616–21
Gossypium. Cotton, 878–81, 884–6, 1616, 2164–5, 2175–84, 2914, 2917, 2920, 3608, 3614–5, 4167, 5062, 5076–8
Grasses, 676–7, 3403, 5717
Helianthus. Sunflower, 1054–5, 2289, 2303, 2897, 2949
Hevea. Rubber, 1062, 5246
Hordeum. Barley, 239, 579–83, 1581, 1584, 1604, 1730, 1955–7, 2902, 2950, 3038, 3040, 3343–4, 4512, 4776–82, 4795

Varieties—*continued.*
Humulus. Hop, 1026, 2279
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 868, 2145, 4409, 5044
Juglans. Walnut, 3848, 5253
Lactuca. Lettuce, 1319–21
Leguminous forage crops, 676
Lens. Lentil, 239, 1418
Linum. Flax, 1578, 1587, 1610, 2204, 3629, 5098–9
Linum. Linseed, 1049, 1610, 2300, 3739, 4396, 5234
Lolium, 677, 679, 1606, 3423
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 4973
Lupinus. Lupin, 238, 1584
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1289, 1347, 1361–7, 1580, 2546, 2627, 2943, 2949, 3963, 4036–41, 5558–65
Macadamia, 1159
Malus. Apple, 155, 1092–9, 1587, 2332–3, 2341, 2343–9, 2949, 2955, 3775, 3778, 3796–805, 3816
Mangifera. Mango, 1149, 2397, 5314
Manihot. Cassava, 978, 5155
Medicago, 1606, 2054–5, 2892, 3457, 4445, 4930, 4933–4
Mentha, 1578, 5652
Morus. Mulberry, 3845, 5313
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 983, 989–90, 1609, 2254–6, 2269, 3682–3, 5170–1
Nuts, 3780
Olea. Olive, 5343
Onobrychis. Sainfoin, 2892, 4960
Oryza. Rice, 279, 625–32, 1619, 1994–2002, 3382–4, 4830, 4842–7
Panicum, 1965, 4446, 4800
Papaver. Poppy, 1023
Petroselinum. Parsley, 2539
Phaseolus, 210, 1290, 1381–5, 1706, 2545–6, 2645, 2949, 2963, 3029, 4097, 4445, 5449, 5585, 5588–91
Phleum, 677, 679
Physalis, 2449
Pistacia. Pistachio, 5329
Pisum. Pea, 212, 239, 1289, 1409–11, 1583, 1608, 2545–6, 2645, 2668–70, 2898, 2949, 3029, 4096–9, 4446, 5588, 5641–2
Poa, 2892
Populus. Poplar, 3930
Prunus. Almond, 5253, 5327
Prunus. Apricot, 155, 1125–6, 2365, 5285–9
Prunus. Cherry, 1132–4, 2378, 2959, 3775, 3835–6, 5294–5
Prunus. Peach, 163, 215, 1137–8, 2329, 2382–3, 2946–7, 2955, 3773, 5296–8
Prunus. Plum, 1128–9, 2370–3, 3775, 3778, 3825–6, 5291–2
Pulses, 5582
Punica. Pomegranate, 1087, 5344
Pyrus. Pear, 155, 1092, 1115–7, 2354–9, 3775, 3778, 3819
Raphanus. Radish, 1293–4, 2539, 3972, 5449, 5455–6
Ribes, 2332
Ribes. Black currant, 1180, 2423–5, 3871–3
Ribes. Gooseberry, 1075, 1183–4, 2331, 2427–8, 3859, 3877
Ricinus. Castor oil plant, 1042, 2289, 2294, 3735
Rubus. Blackberry, 3865–7
Rubus. Raspberry, 1707, 2332, 2334, 2417, 2949, 3859–60
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 934–5, 2220–1, 3651–2, 5120–2
Secale. Rye, 239, 447–8, 1857, 4549, 4670
Sesamum. Sesame, 1044, 2298, 5232
Setaria, 279
Solanum. Egg plant, 2949, 5580
Solanum. Potato, 109, 238–9, 819–25, 1619, 2120–6, 2897–8, 2948, 3561–4, 3598, 4166, 5002–9
Sorghum, 1977, 4817
Spinacia. Spinach, 1289, 3029
Stone fruits, 2894
Thea. Tea, 5187
Theobroma. Cacao, 1676, 4418–9

Varieties—*continued.*
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 239, 1606, 1706
Trifolium. Crimson clover, 239
Trifolium. Red clover, 677, 779, 1606, 3403, 3470–1, 3473, 4946
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 782, 2064, 4953
Trifolium. White clover, 1606, 3403
Triticum. Wheat, 239, 344–60, 1601, 1617, 1730, 1769, 1774–91, 1796, 1819, 2886, 2894, 2950, 2963, 3017, 3040, 3078, 3110–27, 4340, 4396, 4409, 4512, 4520, 4549, 4557, 4574–83, 4597
Ulmus. Elm, 2488, 5413
Vaccinium, 3879
Vegetable crops, 1288, 1466, 2543–5
Vicia. Broad bean, 1374, 1608, 4064
Vicia. Vetch, 1608, 2066, 4445
Vigna. Cowpea, 2656
Vitis, 1203, 1207–19, 1224, 2458–70, 2473, 3898–901, 5378–86
Zea. Maize, 238–9, 515–6, 530, 1706–7, 1895, 1909–10, 2892, 3280–1, 4733–6
Zea. Sweet corn, 1419, 2949, 4109
Vegetable crops
Breeding, 223, 1279–83, 1291, 2538, 2543, 2710, 3958, 4401, 4412, 5441, 5446–7, 5721
Hybrid varieties, 1285–6, 5444
Plant collections, 1447
Quality, of edible product, 1284
Quality, nutritive value, 5441
Quantitative characters, 1283
Varieties, 1288, 1466, 2543–5
Variety trials, 2541–2, 2907, 3957
Vegetable marrow, *see Cucurbita*
Vegetative hybridization, *see* hybridization, graft
Vegetative period, *see* growth period
Vegetative reproduction
Brassica. Brussels sprouts, 3764
Brassica. Cauliflower, 3993
Cocos. Coconut, 2408
Cydonia. Quince, 1120
Festuca, 4904
Forest trees, 1232
Grasses, 3408
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 869
Malus. Apple, 5271
Oryza. Rice, 3371, 4857
Populus. Poplar, 1242, 3930
Pyrus. Pear, 5282
Saccharomyces, 4132
Venturia
Biotypes, 1109
Malus. Apple, 216, 1109–12, 1577, 2353, 3767, 3815, 5276
Populus. Poplar, 2508
Verbena
Chromosome number, 1029
History and evolution, 1029
Vernal grass, *see Anthoxanthum*
Vernalization, 4150, 4200
Allium. Onion, 5469
Beta. Sugar beet, 1696, 2238, 2245
Cereals, 294
Crop plants, 4467
Grasses, 3411
Hordeum. Barley, 1729, 1736, 1961
Melilotus. Sweet clover, 4966
Secale. Rye, 455, 1858, 3230, 4673
Triticum. Wheat, 127, 397, 1729, 1773, 1790, 3109, 3172
Verticillium
Arachis. Groundnut, 1163
Biotypes, 858, 1033, 2443, 2638
Capsicum, 1033
Fragaria. Strawberry, 2443, 5367

Verticillium—continued.
Gossypium. Cotton, 898–900, 2164, 2196, 2198–9, 3625, 5055, 5092
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2949
Humulus. Hop, 3713
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 274
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2264, 3695
Solanum. Egg plant, 2638
Solanum. Potato, 857–8, 3564, 5034
Vetch, *see Vicia*
Vicia. Broad bean
Acridines, 1556
Adenine, 2846
Agrobacterium, 4065
Bicarbonate, sodium, 4320
2,2′-Bipyridine, 86, 2850
Carbon monoxide, 1558
Cell division, 1375, 1549, 1569
Chemicals, effect of, 85, 5583
Chromosome aberrations, 81, 85–6, 1544, 1551–2, 1556–9, 1567, 2812, 2844, 2846, 4316
Chromosome breakage, 2850, 4320
Chromosome, fine structure, 1544
Cytology, 4253–4
Development, 1373, 1551, 1567
Diepoxybutane, 2850
Endoxan, 81
8-Ethoxycaffeine, 2846
Ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid, 2812
Germanin, 1549
γ rays, 1567–9
Hybridization, graft, 5640
Inbreeding, 4067
Light, effect of, 1556
Maleic hydrazide, 1542, 4320
Micronuclei, 1568
Mitomen, 81
Mixoploidy, 4066
Molecular genetics, 1542
Mutation, induced, 2789, 5583
Neutrons, 1567–9
Nitric oxide, 1557
Nitrous acid, 1556, 1558
Oxygen, 1558, 1569, 4316
Phenylnitrosamines, 1556–8
Plant collections, 1373
Polyploidy, 4065
Protons, 1552
Radioactive isotopes, 1542
Root, 1567
Selection, artificial, 207
Sodium azide, 1558
Sterility, fertility, 118, 4067
Synthetics, 118
Translocation, 2851
Triethylene melamine, 1551
Varieties, 1374, 1608, 4064
X rays, 1375, 1544, 1551, 1558, 2789, 2844, 2850–1, 4253–4
Vicia. Vetch
Breeding, 2066, 3486–8
Chimeras, 4956
Chromosome number, 2068, 3489
Cold resistance, 787, 2894, 4959
Colletotrichum, 2067
Growth period, 786–7, 4347, 4957, 4959
Hybridization, 3489–90
Hybridization, interspecific, 2067, 4955
Inbreeding, 2069
Meiosis, 2067, 3490
Mičurinism, 2071, 4347, 4957
Mutation, induced, 3491, 4956
Mutation, spontaneous, 2070–1
Plant collections, 3018, 4958
Pollination, 2069
Vicia. Vetch—*continued.*
Seed, 2070–1
Sterility, fertility, 2069
Varieties, 1608, 2066, 4445
Variety trials, 4347, 4954
X rays, 3491, 4956
Vigna. Cowpea
Breeding, 2963, 3646, 4420
Chimeras, 5599
Chromosome morphology, 4083
Colchicine, 1393
Colour, 5598–9
Development, 4082
Flower, 4082
Genetics, 165, 4082, 5598
Habit, 4082
History and evolution, 4083
Photoperiodism, 165, 4082
Phytophthora, 2963
Piezotrachelus, 5597
Polyploidy, 1393
Taxonomy, 4083
Varieties, 2656
Variety trials, 5596–7
Viruses, 2657
Vine, *see Vitis*
Viruses, 8, 37, 1436, 2758, 4226
Avena. Oats, 440, 2951, 3062, 3213
Beta, 150
Beta. Mangel, 2099
Beta. Sugar beet, 952, 975, 1587, 2099, 3664, 3677, 4332, 5140, 5151–2
Biotypes, 171, 259, 440, 949, 1579, 3213, 3601, 5152
Brassica. Cabbage, 5487
Brassica. Swede, 808
Capsicum, 213, 1033, 2288, 3720, 5222
Citrus, 1142
Crop plants, 1444, 1459, 1721
Cucumis. Cucumber, 1342–3, 2607–8, 5532
Fragaria. Strawberry, 1191, 2949
Gossypium. Cotton, 902–3, 2155
Grasses, 4892
Helianthus. Sunflower, 2949
Hibiscus, as vegetable, 158
Hordeum. Barley, 3062
Ipomoea. Sweet potato, 5044
Lactuca. Lettuce, 2537
Linum. Flax, 2950
Lupinus. Lupin, 2090, 3501
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 214, 1075, 1357, 2636, 4058, 5539
Malus. Apple, 3787, 3817
Manihot. Cassava, 1615
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 990, 1000–4, 1674, 2253, 2256, 2268–9, 5171, 5185
Oryza. Rice, 658, 1619, 3393, 4882–3
Phaseolus, 150, 259, 1390, 2642, 4069, 4077–8
Pisum. Pea, 150, 259, 1075, 3645
Prunus. Cherry, 3788
Prunus. Plum, 3789
Rubus. Raspberry, 3763, 3863
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 170–1, 949, 3646, 3656
Solanum. Potato, 109, 150, 862–7, 1579, 2948, 3543–4, 3553, 3600–1, 4402, 5037–42
Theobroma. Cacao, 5200–1
Trifolium. Alsike clover, 781
Trifolium. Red clover, 778, 781, 1674
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 224, 2064, 4422
Trifolium. White clover, 120
Triticum. Wheat, 360, 422, 3062
Variation, 2244
Vigna. Cowpea, 2657
Vitis, 1226, 2483–4
Zea. Maize, 559, 3322

Vitamins
Crop plants, 1588, 2990
Vitis
Amphidiploidy, 3896
Anatomy, 3909
Anthocyanins, 3913
Breeding, 5373, 5384–5, 5389, 5396, 1084, 1200–1, 1216, 2452–4, 2468, 2483, 2709, 3888–90, 3892, 3895, 3909, 3915, 3917
Catalase, 1225
Chromosome number, 2471
Colchicine, 3896
Cold resistance, 1072, 1225, 2457, 2479–80, 3895, 3912
Colour, 5391
Development, 1205, 2473, 2481
Development, abnormal, 3906, 5375
Elsinoe, 3914
Epistasis, 3913
Flower, 1223, 2472, 3906, 5387
Fruit, 1223, 2454, 5391
Fungi, 3917
Genetics, 1202, 3909
Germination, 2455
Gibberellin, 1227, 5397
Grafting, 2475–6, 2894, 3893–4, 3901, 3915
Growth period, 2457, 5389
Hairs, 5395
History and evolution, 3005
Holocacista, 2482
Hybridization, 217, 1075, 1204, 2328, 2455–6
Hybridization, graft, 1205
Hybridization, interspecific, 1072, 2457, 2466, 2481, 2484, 3913, 3915, 5395
Leaf, 1220, 2477
Malvin, 3908
Meiosis, 2471
Mičurinism, 1206, 5377
Multiple genes, 5395
Mutation, induced, 1689
Mutation, somatic, 1204, 5376
Mutation, spontaneous, 5375
Osmosis, 1226, 3902
Pathology, 2456, 3911
Peronospora, 2481
Peroxidase, 1225
Photoperiodism, 3918
Photosynthesis, 1220
Phylloxera, 3909, 3915–7, 5396
Physiology, 3910
Plant collections, 2478, 2894, 3910, 5393
Plasmopara, 217, 1072, 3913, 5395
Pollen, 1222, 2328, 2330
Pollination, 2323, 2472, 2474, 3903
Polyphenoloxidase, 1225
Polyploidy, 1220, 2322, 3902
Quality, for drying, 2468
Quality, of edible product, 1218, 1224
Quality, for storage, 3907
Quality, of wine, 2469–70
Reproduction, 1223
Seed, 2455, 2467
Sex, 5387–8
Sterility, fertility, 3904–5, 5388, 5390
Tannin, 1221
Taxonomy, 1219, 2477, 5392
Temperature, effect of, 1222
Uncinula, 1226, 2481, 5395
Variation, 3897
Varieties, 1203, 1207–19, 1224, 2458–70, 2473, 3898–901, 5378–86
Variety trials, 2450–1, 2476, 3891, 3893–4, 5253, 5374
Viruses, 1226, 2483–4
Water balance, 1220
Vitis—continued.
X rays, 1686
Yield, 3910, 5394
Vivipary
Zea. Maize, 505

WALNUT, *see Juglans*
Water balance
Cryptomeria, 1252
Elymus, 4890
Trifolium. Red clover, 4949
Vitis, 1220
Zea. Maize, 528
Water, effect of
Beta. Sugar beet, 3671
Cereals, 1507
Glycine. Soya bean, 2957
Lolium, 2034
Pinus. Pine, 3943
Triticum. Wheat, 1809
Zea. Maize, 1907, 3275, 3295
Waterlogging
Brassica. Rape, 2293
Bromus, 705
Festuca, 705
Hibiscus, 3639
Oryza. Rice, 630, 3370, 4349
Phleum, 705
Secale. Rye, 3228
Water melon, *see Citrullus*
Weather fleck
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 2255
Weeds, 4156
Grasses, 4163
Secale. Rye, 3012
Weight
Oryza. Rice, 2012
Pinus. Pine 3950
Rubus, 3765
Solanum. Potato, 5017
Zea. Maize, 1915
Wheat, *see Triticum*
Wheat grass, *see Agropyron*
White clover, *see Trifolium*
Wide hybridization, *see* hybridization, wide
Willow, *see Salix*
Wind
Cocos. Coconut, 5342
Hevea. Rubber, 3758
Zea. Maize, 3294
Wine, *see* quality, of wine
Winter habit, *see* growth period
Winter hardiness, *see* cold resistance
Wood quality, *see* quality, of timber

XANTHOMONAS
Axonopus, 2045
Biotypes, 4868, 5088
Gossypium. Cotton, 1616, 2150, 2155–6, 2191–6, 5086–8, 5090
Lespedeza, 3493
Oryza. Rice, 3394, 4868
Prunus. Peach, 5284
Prunus. Plum, 5284
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 3646
Sorghum, 202
Zea. Maize, 4758
Xenia
Malus. Apple, 3809
Secale. Rye, 3218
Zea. Maize, 504, 1933, 4741
X rays, 45, 78, 82, 1503, 1528, 1530, 1553, 1571, 2767, 2784, 2787, 2793, 2822–3, 2843, 2852, 4177, 4241, 4248, 4317

X rays—*continued.*
Agropyron, 332
Allium. Onion, 5466
Arachis. Groundnut, 222, 1164, 1675, 2960
Avena. Oats, 1836, 4669
Beta. Sugar beet, 1581
Brassica. Mustard, for oil, 1605
Brassica. Rape, 1605
Cannabis. Hemp, 916
Coffea. Coffee, 4443
Corchorus. Jute, 919–20, 2211, 3635
Crop plants, 98, 2975, 3026, 4432
Fagopyrum. Buckwheat, 3189
Glycine. Soya bean, 222, 1675, 4085, 5612
Hordeum. Barley, 285, 1690, 1946, 1953, 2827, 3338, 3346, 4509, 4781, 4786, 4788, 5706
Lolium, 2034
Lupinus. Lupin, 1609
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 1359, 1689, 4043, 5540, 5543
Medicago, 4932
Nicotiana. Tobacco, 1691–2. 2252, 3681, 3691, 5167–8
Oryza. Rice, 619–21, 623, 635–6, 643, 1993, 2004–5, 3380, 3386
Phaseolus, 222, 1675, 5587
Picea. Spruce, 2530
Pinus. Pine, 1256, 1262, 2523, 3943
Pisum. Pea, 1407, 1688, 2844
Poa, 142, 1606, 1687, 3413
Saccharomyces, 1529, 2687, 2824, 4134, 4137
Schizosaccharomyces, 2695
Secale. Rye, 190, 3216, 3222
Streptomyces, 5659
Trifolium. Red clover, 3469
Trifolium. Subterranean clover, 224, 2063
Triticum. Wheat, 155, 190, 285, 293, 337, 368, 1584, 3098–9, 3104, 3106, 3131, 3135–6, 3177, 4509, 4559–61, 4564, 4566, 4590, 4592, 4595
Vicia. Broad bean, 1375, 1544, 1551, 1558, 2789, 2844, 2850–1, 4253–4
Vicia. Vetch, 3491, 4956
Vitis, 1686
Zea. Maize, 293, 470, 1907, 1914, 3274–6, 3304, 4689, 4727–8, 4730

YEAST, *see Saccharomyces*
Yeast extract
Zea. Maize, 3274
Yield
Agropyron, 750, 4921–2
Arachis. Groundnut, 1161, 5335, 5340
Avena. Oats, 1625, 3203, 3210
Beta. Sugar beet, 109
Brassica. Cabbage, 3960
Cereals, 3044
Cocos. Coconut, 1169, 2409
Coffea. Coffee, 1008
Crop plants, 4423
Cucumis. Cucumber, 5536
Dactylis, 112, 714, 716
Glycine. Soya bean, 2662
Gossypium. Cotton, 2156, 2165, 3620, 5082
Hevea. Rubber, 5245
Hordeum. Barley, 118, 569, 2959, 3335
Humulus. Hop, 3714–5, 5207
Linum. Linseed, 3738, 5235
Lolium, 112, 115, 664, 684
Lotus. Birdsfoot trefoil, 2092
Lycopersicon. Tomato, 2620, 3960, 4035
Medicago, 117, 763, 768, 775, 1587, 4926
Oryza. Rice, 641, 4387, 4860
Pisum. Pea, 1407
Ribes. Black currant, 3875
Rubus. Raspberry, 1174
Saccharum. Sugar cane, 930

Yield—*continued.*
Solanum. Potato, 832, 5001
Thea. Tea, 2271, 3698–9
Theobroma. Cacao, 1019, 3707
Trifolium. Red clover, 775, 3477
Triticum. Wheat, 148, 162, 320, 379, 391–3, 1805–6, 1830, 3159, 4535, 4612, 4614
Vitis, 3910, 5394
Zea. Maize, 197, 465, 495, 514, 536, 1634, 1868, 1884, 2888, 3305, 4685–6, 4711, 4756

ZEA. Maize
Adenine, 3274
Aluminium chloride, 3276
Amylose, 508
Aneuploidy, 526, 3291
Apomixis, 527
Asynapsis, 4737
Atomic explosion, 511
Bacteria, 1470
Bassia oil, 526
Biochemistry, 500, 537, 1593, 2755
Breeding, 458–60, 463–4, 484–6, 1587, 1615, 1617, 1863, 1872, 1879, 1933, 1937, 1943, 2938, 2949, 2952, 2957, 3232–3, 3235, 3237–8, 3241–7, 3257, 3286, 3288, 3302, 3310, 3313–7, 4398, 4469, 4472–3, 4476, 4481, 4488, 4677, 4680, 4683–7, 4724, 4726, 4735, 4741, 4743, 4746–7, 4752, 4755–6, 4764, 4768
Carotene, 541
Caryopsis, 504, 540, 1906, 3270, 4726
Casein hydrolysate, 3274
Cell division, 523, 1885
Centromere, 3289
Chlorophyll, 3268
Chromosome aberrations, 523, 1913–4
Chromosome, fine structure, 1912, 3247
Chromosome morphology. 1911, 3241, 3284, 3289
Cochliobolus, 545–6, 3309, 4759
Colchicine, 3277
Cold resistance, 543, 1584, 1935–6, 3261, 3306–7, 4488, 4757
Colour, 466, 469, 508–10, 1880, 1882–3, 1902–3, 1905–7, 1916–8, 1945, 3245, 3247, 4687, 4726
Combining ability, 501, 503, 1936, 3269, 4716–8
Crossing over, 505, 1885, 3249
Cytoplasm, 535, 4748
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 1634, 1925, 2937, 4747–8, 4751
Cytosine, 3274
Density of stand, 3257, 3262
Development, 1874, 1897, 3258, 3267, 3294, 4738–40
Development, abnormal, 3244, 4730
Diplodia, 275, 554–5, 2958, 3318, 4765
Dominance, 1884, 3248, 4686
Embryo, 3304, 4755
Embryology, 1922, 3300
Endosperm, 506–8, 1915
Ensilage, 461, 1873, 1877, 1910, 4474
Enzymes, 1470, 3267
Epistasis, 1635, 4685–6, 4688
Ethyl urethane, 3276
Fasciation, 4444
Fatty oil, 493–4, 1587, 1649, 1932, 2951, 3278, 4751, 4754–5
Fertilization, sexual, 539, 1922–3, 3300, 4743
Flower, 533, 539, 1922–3, 3301
4-Fluorphenoxybutyric acid, 1926
Fungi, 544, 1938
Fusarium, 1578
Gene conversion, 1620, 1902–3, 4725
Genetics, 197, 465–7, 506–7, 511, 524, 538, 1470, 1634–6, 1639–40, 1644, 1663, 1667, 1880–1, 1902, 1922, 1924, 1940, 1943, 2935
Germination, 3295, 4715
Gibberella, 547, 4760

Zea. Maize—*continued.*
Gibberellins, 3244
Glycol, 3276
Gonadotrophin, 3292
γ rays, 512, 560, 507, 3239–40, 4730
Growth period, 460, 489, 529–30, 543, 1579, 1871–2, 1875–6, 1919–20, 2888, 2949, 2971, 3056–7, 3237–8, 3272, 3296–7, 3307, 3321, 3323, 4468–9, 4708, 4716, 4736, 4739
Guanine, 3274
Haploidy, 527, 4470
Heat, drought, resistance, 518, 1869, 1899
Height, 1943, 3246, 3257, 4699
Heterosis, 132, 498–500, 1639, 1697, 1884, 1900–1, 2755, 2925, 3059, 3264–8, 3301, 4713–5, 4741
Heterozygosis, 509, 1917
History and evolution, 502, 519–21, 3241, 3283, 3285–8
Homozygosis, 3249
Hormones, 3266–7
Hybridization, 470, 1870, 1886, 2857, 3240, 3319, 4398, 4407–8
Hybridization, graft, 513, 4749
Hybridization, intergeneric, 502, 520, 1578, 1885, 2934–8, 3270–1, 3304, 4720–2
Hybridization, wide, 4719
Hybrid varieties, 125, 155, 471–96, 529, 544, 1587, 1614, 1617, 1640, 1674, 1709, 1871–3, 1887–99, 1901, 1932, 1935, 1938, 2892, 2894, 2949, 2951, 2976, 3250–62, 4574, 4690–712, 4719, 4723, 4747
Inbreeding, 459, 503, 1712, 1869, 3249, 3272, 4407, 4723
Inflorescence, 2938, 3287–8
Insects, 4465
Interference, 4689
Irrigation, 1873, 3260
Land races, 517–8, 3236, 3282–5
Leaf, 530, 1881, 3297, 4732
Linkage, 468–9, 4689, 4761
Lodging, 1866, 1937, 2952, 3308, 3318, 4477
Meiosis, 522, 524–5, 1911, 2936
6-Methoxybenzoxazolinone, 1867
Mičurinism, 1697, 2755, 3298, 3301, 4277, 4742
Mixtures of crops or genotypes, 461–2, 1878
Molecular genetics, 3289, 4721
Morphology, 528
Multiple alleles, 510, 1882
Multiple genes, 1883
Mutation, 505–9, 1470, 1693, 1880, 1905, 2874, 3245, 4726, 4732, 5700
Mutation, induced, 511–2, 1907–8, 1914, 3274–7, 4687, 4727–8, 4730
Mutation, spontaneous, 510, 1905–6, 3273
Neutrons, 514, 3240, 3275
Nitrogen, 100
Nondisjunction, 1915, 3291
Nucleic acids, 524
Nucleolus, 1537
Number of parts, 3297
Nutrients, 4444, 4715
Organic acids, 3309
Oscinella, 556, 3058–9, 4766
Pathology, 516
Perennial habit, 4722
Photoperiodism, 1919–20, 1944, 2935
Photosynthesis, 560
Physiology, 132, 3293
Physoderma, 1866
Plant collections, 177
Plastids, 511, 1908
Pollen, 100, 538, 1923, 1927–8
Pollination, 197, 531–4, 1712, 2857, 3293, 3298–9, 4724, 4741–2
Polyploidy, 1623, 1869
Potassium, 3276
Protein, 493-4, 1649, 1932–3, 2951, 3278, 3304, 4720, 4751, 4753–4
Zea. Maize—*continued.*
Puccinia, 553, 2957, 3313–7, 4764
Pyrausta, 557–8, 1720, 1867, 1943, 2951, 3056, 3319–20, 4476, 4478–80, 4767–8
Pythium, 1578
Quality, of edible product, 1593
Quality, nutritive value, 1722, 1929–30, 3302–3, 4710, 4750, 4752
Quality, of fibre, 4483
Quantitative characters, 467, 504, 1644, 1667, 3248, 3271, 4686
Radiation, 4729
Radioactive isotopes, 523, 4757
Respiration, 560, 1896, 4729
Root, 3259
Seed production, 1872
Segregation, 538, 558, 1908, 1913, 3247, 3290, 4689
Selection, artificial, 514, 1649, 1921, 3278–9, 3296, 3318, 4476–7, 4731, 4753–4, 4768
Sesamia, 3057, 3321, 4478–80
Sex, 3292
Shedding, 1921
Size, 1881
Sorosporium, 3311
Spacelotheca, 612, 4762
Starch, 1931–2, 4751–2
Statistics. Biometry, 4682
Statistics. Experimental designs, 2973
Statistics. Genetics, 465, 1904
Stem, 555, 1667, 1930, 4483
Sterility, fertility, 526, 538, 1869, 3271
Sterility, male, 126, 491–2, 535–6, 1578, 1620, 1634, 1663, 1898, 1924–6, 2894, 3242, 4471–2, 4709, 4719, 4725, 4744–9, 4759
Sugar, 555
Synthetics, 3263
Taxonomy, 1934
Temperature, effect of, 466, 1579, 1584, 1919, 1935, 3294–5, 4728, 4740, 4757
Texture, 4732
Tillering, 490, 2935
Toxic soils, 542
Translocation, 525, 1915–6, 1918, 3270, 3289–91, 3310
Trichometasphaeria, 548, 1617, 1939–40, 3310, 4475, 4761
2,3,5-Triphenyltetrazolium chloride, 1927
Tryptophane, 1932
Ultraviolet rays, 552
Uracil, 3274
Ustilago, 550–2, 1941–2, 4763
Variation, 1630, 1904
Varieties, 238–9, 515–6, 530, 1706, 1895, 1909–10, 2892, 3280–1, 4733–6
Variety trials, 155, 456–8, 461–2, 483, 487–8, 1619, 1862, 1864–5, 1870–1, 1873–8, 1886, 1894, 3231, 3234–6, 4474, 4481–2, 4678–9, 4681–2, 4702–7
Viruses, 559, 3322
Vivipary, 505
Water balance, 528
Water, effect of, 1907, 3275, 3295
Weight, 1915
Wind, 3294
Xanthomonas, 4758
Xenia, 504, 1933, 4741
X rays, 293, 470, 1907, 1914, 3274–6, 3304, 4689, 4727–8, 4730
Yeast extract, 3274
Yield, 197, 465, 495, 514, 536, 1634, 1868, 1884, 2888, 3305, 4685–6, 4711, 4756
Zea. Popcorn
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 2675
Genetics, 2675
Quality, of edible product, 4111
Synthetics, 4111
Variegation, 2675
Variety trials, 5649

Zea. Sweet corn
Breeding, 3302
Combining ability, 2941
Genetics, 2949
Habit, 1420
Heliothis, 1420, 4110
Hybrid varieties, 1419, 2941, 4108–9, 4402, 5648
Mutation, induced, 2949
Pyrausta, 4110
Zea. Sweet corn—*continued*
Quality, nutritive value, 3302
Reproduction, 2941
Selection, artificial, 4108
Tillering, 2949
Varieties, 1419, 2949, 4109
Variety trials, 5647
Zizyphus. Jujube
Sterility, self, 2413

ERRATA TO "PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS"

Vol. XXX, Abst. 2766, line 14, *for* $2n = 17$ read $2n = 16$.
Vol. XXXI, Abst. 20, journal reference, *for* 336–401 *read*–401.
Abst. 102, line 2, *for* XXX, 2153 *read* XXIX, 2153.
Abst. 4971, journal reference, *for* Phyton, Vicente López *read* Phyton, Graz.
Vol. XXXII, Abst. 470, *for* family crosses *read* intergeneric crosses.
Abst. 638, line 2, *for* XXXI, 3757 *read* XXXI, 4757.
Abst, 885, line 4, *for* C460 x C3210 *read* S460 x S3210.
Abst, 1073, line 41, *for* XXX, 2481 *read* XXXI, 2481.
Abst. 1178, line 2, *for* XXXI, 4289 *read* XXX, 4289.
Abst. 2660, line 5 of title, *add* in soya bean.
Abst. 5200, line 6, *for* Amelonado *read* Amazon.
line 7, *for* Amazon *read* Amelonado.
Abst, 5363, *for* M. W. P. *read* P., M. W.
Abst. 5400, journal reference, *for* Forën. *read* Fören.

THE COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS.

School of Agriculture, Cambridge, England.

Consultant Director:

PROF. SIR JOSEPH B. HUTCHINSON, C.M.G., Sc.D., F.R.S., Drapers' Professor of Agriculture.

Director: P. S. HUDSON, O.B.E., Ph.D.

Assistant Director: R. H. RICHENS, M.A.

Assistants: Miss A. R. COLERIDGE, B.A.
S. S. FLUSS, B.Sc., M.S.
B. E. HEISELER.
Miss O. HOLBEK, B.Sc.
M. H. PEART, B.Sc.
Miss E. K. ROBERTS, B.Sc.

Publications:

PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS

Issued quarterly. One volume (4 numbers and annual indexes) per calendar year.

Annual Subscription 110/–. Subscribers (other than trade) resident in the British Commonwealth of Nations, and the Republics of the Sudan and Ireland are allowed a special discount of 20% on annual subscriptions sent direct to the Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux at the address given below.

One-Sided Copies.—Copies of *Plant Breeding Abstracts* printed one side only are available at a small additional cost.

Back Numbers.—Volumes I–XXXII of *Plant Breeding Abstracts* are now available at the price of 110/– per volume including index.

Important Note.—Every effort is made to make Plant Breeding Abstracts as complete as possible and its notices of papers referring to plant breeding or the genetics of crop plants as prompt as possible. To aid in this, authors are invited to send to the Director copies of their papers immediately on publication.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS OF THE COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS

TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS	s.	d.
Joint Publication No. 5. The Production of Seed of Root Crops and Vegetables ..	5	0
Joint Publication No. 8. Forest Tree Breeding and Genetics, by R. H. Richens ..	5	0
4. An Outline of Cytological Technique for Plant Breeders	5	0
6. The Action and Use of Colchicine in the Production of Polyploid Plants, by J. L. Fyfe	3	0
9. Potato Collecting Expeditions in Mexico and South America. II. Systematic Classification of the Collections, by J. G. Hawkes..	7	6
12. The New Genetics in the Soviet Union, by P. S. Hudson and R. H. Richens ..	6	0
13. The Use of Heterosis in the Production of Agricultural and Horticultural Crops, by Miss T. Ashton	3	0
14. Technique of Breeding for Drought Resistance in Crops, by Miss T. Ashton ..	2	6
15. Field Trials II: The Analysis of Covariance, by J. Wishart	3	6
16. The Theory and Practice of the Backcross Method in Breeding of Non-Cereal Crops, by Mrs. M. Thomas	15	0
17. Abstract Bibliography of Cotton Breeding and Genetics, 1900–1950, by R. L. Knight	21	0
18. Principles and Practice of Field Experimentation, by J. Wishart and H. G. Sanders. 2nd Edition	21	0
New and Promising Varieties recently described in the Literature:—		
Issue No. 7	2	6
Issue No. 8	6	0
Abridged Translation:—		
Cultivated Plants and their Wild Relatives, by P. M. Žukovskij	10	0

Orders should be addressed to:—

COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX, Central Sales, Farnham Royal, Bucks, England.

Loss in Transit.—Claims for numbers of Plant Breeding Abstracts lost in transit will only be considered if notice of such loss is received within three months of the date of posting.

COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX

JOURNALS PREPARED BY BUREAUX ON RELATED SUBJECTS

	Prepared by the
Herbage Abstracts (70/–)	Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.
Field Crop Abstracts (70/–)	Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.
Horticultural Abstracts (110/–)	Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling.
Soils and Fertilizers (100/–)	Commonwealth Bureau of Soils, Harpenden.
Forestry Abstracts (110/–)	Commonwealth Forestry Bureau, Oxford.

The annual subscription to the above journals is indicated in brackets. Subscribers (other than trade) resident in the British Commonwealth of Nations and the Republics of the Sudan and Ireland are allowed a special discount of 20% on annual subscriptions sent direct to the Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux at the address given below.

RECENT AND FORTHCOMING OCCASIONAL PUBLICATIONS ON AGRICULTURE AND FORESTRY

Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling.

Technical Communications.

25.	Abstract bibliography of fruit breeding and genetics to 1955. *Rubus* and *Ribes*. By R. L. Knight and Elizabeth Keep. 1958.		45s. 0d.
27.	Carbohydrate resources within the perennial plant. By C. A. Priestley. 1962.		15s. 0d.
Digest 2.	Mist propagation of cuttings. By Patricia Rowe-Dutton. 1959. ..		10s. 0d.

Commonwealth Forestry Bureau, Oxford.

Reprints of Leading Articles from Forestry Abstracts.

29.	Air pollution and tree growth. By G. Scurfield. 1960 ..	($0.70)	4s. 6d.
31.	A summary of information on *Pinus pinaster*. By C. W. Scott. 1962.	($0.80)	5s. 0d.

The above publications are obtainable from Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central Sales Branch, Farnham House, Farnham Royal, Nr. Slough, Bucks, England.

Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey.

Herb. I.M.I. Handbook. Methods in use at the Commonwealth Mycological Institute, 1960		12s. 6d.
Ainsworth & Bisby's Dictionary of the Fungi. Fifth Edition, 1961 ..		30s. 6d.
Phytopathological Paper No. 4, Fusarial Wilt (Panama Disease) of the Banana and other Musa species. By R. H. Stover. 1962		20s. 0d.

PRINTED BY W. HEFFER & SONS LTD., CAMBRIDGE, ENGLAND.